

# **Deconstructing Alan Watt**

by Joseph Gallagher (2010)

Contact author for any questions or comments here: [joeygallagher@hotmail.com](mailto:joeygallagher@hotmail.com)

## **Introduction**

pg. 2-11

## **Alan's 6 Major Errors**

pg. 12

## **Chapter 1**

pg. 13-34

## **Chapter 2**

pg. 35-39

## **Chapter 3**

pg. 40-66

## **Chapter 4**

pg. 67-98

## **Chapter 5**

pg. 99-112

## **Chapter 6**

pg. 113-123

## **The B.M.R in the Bible**

pg. 124-153

## **Appendix**

pg. 154-160

## Introduction

After being a fan of Alan's for over 2 years, I now see him as a subtle NWO-Theosophist. Yes, in many areas, he's full of great information, pointing out various agenda-revealing writings (penned by even the elites themselves), and yes, he debunks the New Age/Theosophy and exposes Freemasonry- but when it comes to ancient history and religion, some of his assertions just don't add up. In fact, after delving into some of his biggest claims, I began to realize that his views concerning Judaism and Christianity sounded a lot like the Freemasonic/Theosophical version of history. Alan is part of the higher-NWO agenda of finally dismantling all of the religions. First, I want to focus on 6 huge errors committed by Alan in the field of ancient history and religion, then I'll go through his 3 '**Cutting Through**' books and his '**Waiting For the Miracle**' (the published transcript of his '**24-hour Lecture Series on Ancient History and Religion**'- done in 1998 while guesting on Jackie Patru's 'Sweet Liberty' show. The 6 errors committed by Alan reveal him to be a propagandist of sorts for Freemasonry & Theosophy, and confirms that he indeed gives out bunk historical info, and his 3 'Cutting Through' books show that he perhaps even gives out plagiarized info (via [Glen Kealey](#)). Alan incessantly maintains that the Mystery Religion is behind all religions, thus, the Freemasons (the ancient priesthood) have made all of the world's religions, but if that's not true, if the Mystery Religion has not in fact been behind every major religious movement of the past few thousand years, than Alan would be guilty of promoting Freemasonry. He'd be subtly amplifying their scope and reach, glorifying them by making it seem like they've always been the directors and custodians of Mankind's spiritual, technological, and societal progress. When Alan specifically lists all of the Freemasonically inspired trinity-esque religions in his first 'Cutting Through' book (on **pg. 54**) - calling them the 'Old Time Freemason Religions'- he doesn't even mention the Babylonian trinity (instead, he focuses on the Egyptian one (and I'll answer why later) (though he does mention it (the B.M.R) in his interviews with Jackie). When he's asked specifically by Jackie at the end of the 1<sup>st</sup> chapter in 'Waiting For the Miracle' about the meaning of the '*Let the brother receive the Light*' phrase from Freemasonry, he fails to mention to that mostly Christian audience that 'the Light' refers to none other than Lucifer (as I'll show with a host of famous Freemason and theosophist quotes in Chapter 7). Juxtapose that with Alan's admission in the introduction to his 'Waiting For the Miracle' that the shows were done *"as a form of deprogramming, very gradual deprogramming, to an audience who swallowed reality as it had been presented to them from childhood"* (**pg. 5 - 'Waiting For the Miracle - 1998**) - makes it clear that he withheld that nugget of truth because he knew that it would only end up fuelling their Christian fire (though he did start dishing out the Lucifer connection by 2004). In hindsight, Alan's interpretation of the Bible and history that he initially imparted in 1998 upon that 'Sweet Liberty' audience meshed (for some strange coincidence I guess) with the Freemasonic/Theosophical-view-for-dummies. So what specifically led me to question Alan? It was in the summer of 2009, when I

became aware of the Glen Kealey affair and the problem that he had with Andre and the [Outlaw Forum](#). How he presented his side of the story concerning both issues whilst on-air only served to validate my suspicions. I also began to question Alan's evolution upon the radio-waves, trying to see from another angle why his view on Jesus in 1998 was so different from the one that he later espoused to callers on his own show in 2008. When he first appeared on Jackie's show, Alan made it seem like he believed in the existence of Jesus the Man, saying that he knew about the Mysteries etc., as he also gave an esoteric rendition for all of the Bible's key stories and characters (thereby linking it to the Mystery Religion and astro-theology) (and as far as how Jackie and Alan met, she said that he called her up one day out-of-the-blue, told her that he had been listening to her show, and that she "almost had the truth")- but in Oct 2007, before I had heard Alan's and Jackie's interviews (when I was just getting into him), I remember hearing him tell George Noory that Jesus the Man never even existed (and I had no problem with that, as I had already seen Zeitgeist a few months earlier, and had begun to believe that notion myself). About a half a year later, in May 2008, after I had already heard Alan tell a few callers on his own show that Jesus the Man never existed (and after I had ordered from him his '24-hour lecture series on Ancient History and Religion', as well as his 'Waiting For the Miracle', 3 'Cutting Through' Books, and two DVDs)- I then began to hear him tell Jackie's audience (for the first time) that Jesus had knowledge of the Mysteries, that the story of him being taken into Egypt as a baby shows that he was connected to the Mystery Religion etc. I remember thinking at the time, 'why not tell them the real truth, namely, that he never even existed?' But obviously, the answer to my question would have been that Alan was only trying to "deprogram them" (in other words, help them, free them from their conditioning etc). *(Jackie: You said that he had studied the mysteries and he became a renegade? Alan: He was openly (I say openly) but it was for those amongst the listeners who could understand the esoteric behind the stories that he was getting, but he was getting it out to the public and these were sacred things that were to be kept for the inner religion" - (Alan Watt on "Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru Dec. 8<sup>th</sup> 2004).* But in Sept 2009, well after Zeitgeist Addendum had been exposed as NWO propaganda, and after the Glen Kealey affair had become public knowledge, I started to do more research into ancient history, Theosophy, and the Freemasons. I started to notice 6 huge errors in Alan's work (in fact, had noticed small errors here and there since 2008), and given that Alan is tremendously smart, couldn't fathom how he could of made them (unless, of course, they were deliberate distortions). His 6 major errors made his 'I-want-to-deprogram-them-assertion' take on a whole new twist. Though Alan does point us toward great sources of information, when it comes to some of his grandest claims made in his '**Cutting Through Vol 1' (1999)**, we have to remember that we're never even presented with any footnotes or references that could back up what he says. On **pg. 11** (the title says 'History and Religion'), he writes that *"Humankind, in its present form, is over 190,000 years old", and that, "during the sixteen thousand years that comprised the last ice-age, ancient earthborn Troglodytes had already achieved and continue to*

*possess to this very day a superior level of technological advancement to our own- within numerous fields of human endeavour- including fresh water diversion, hydraulics, plumbing, hydroponic gardening, transportation, communications, genetics, computing, optics, lasers and holography".* On **pg. 20**, he says that *"Jubal Freemasonry was formed 60,000 years ago"*- apparently, when the Trog's created a kind of lay secret society, comprised of important generals and rulers from various regions around the world (binding their allegiance through oaths promising death if ever broken). So according to Alan, for tens of thousands of years, advanced cave-dwelling Trog's have either been manipulating nations from around the world to war with each other (through Freemasonry), or have engineered huge environmental catastrophes to wipe the face of the Earth clean every once in a while (bringing us back down to a basic level, and then having us repopulate it, again). So it must be stressed how this kind of far-fetched bullshit via Alan is never even qualified, and he gives no documentation or references whatsoever to back it all up. Turns out though, the Trog's stem from Kealey (as well as the Masonic encoding of the English language, the genetic engineering of the human race etc) (Alan actually put pictures and layouts taken from Kealey's published newsletters into his 3 'Cutting Through' books) - but it's quite clear from Alan's narrative and choice of wording on **pg. 11** (when he says that Trog's have developed advanced technologies since at least the last Ice Age) that that is in fact his own personal view. But looking at the bigger picture, where in fact does his view and the Freemasonic one even begin and end? Wouldn't it be logical to assume that Freemasonry would love to have us think that Trog's exist? Or that secret societies have been running the show behind the scenes for Ages? It would have the desired effect on truth-seekers, no doubt, as most would think, "how could I ever change anything if they've been secretly controlling the world for tens of thousands of years, have genetically engineered the human race, and created all of our religions and holy books?" (*"Remember that 'priests' wrote the 'holy books' of all peoples"* (**pg. 61 'Cutting Through' 1**). *"Where this writer differs from others is from the realization that humanity has never been free, that a highly scientific control of this Earth has always been here"* (**pg. 26 CT1**). So if any of that is true, then it would be safe to say that the human race was nothing more than the Trog's/ancient priesthood's/Freemasonry's slaves- but if any of that's false, then Alan would surely be guilty of promoting Freemasonry/the Mystery Religion and dishing out disinfo.

## **Zeitgeist, Theosophy & Freemasonry**

Thankfully, the unfolding Zeitgeist drama served to stress Alan's theosophical alignments. Zeitgeist obviously became too-big-for-its-bridges when the second one, Zeitgeist Addendum, rolled around, and tons of people smelled it for what it was: clever NWO propaganda. Without a doubt, it spurred many to critically reassess the first film, as they wanted to know what parts were perhaps bullshit (if indeed Joseph was a propagandist for the NWO & Theosophy (and he no doubt is, as he now claims that he doesn't believe the US was responsible for 9/11 (**NY**

**Times, March 16<sup>th</sup> 2009:** *"the former may be most famous for alleging that the attacks of Sept. 11 were an "inside job" perpetrated by a power-hungry government on its witless population, a point of view that Mr. Joseph said he has recently "moved away from". Indeed, the second film, the focus of the event, was all but empty of such conspiratorial notions, directing its rhetoric and high production values toward posing a replacement for the evils of the banking system and the perilous economy of scarcity and debt"*

(<http://www.nytimes.com/2009/03/17/nyregion/17zeitgeist.html>). Released in 2007, and structured around 3 parts, the first Zeitgeist documentary exploded onto the internet. It attempted to reveal how our 'Zeitgeist' (our enslaving-given-vision-of-reality) came via the institutions of religion, government, and banking. It focused on Jesus/Christianity/the Bible, then 9/11, and then the Federal Reserve/world banking system. Already quite a number of years since many people had been awoken to the NWO and the reality of 9/11, and an even longer time after many people had been speaking about the nature of the world economy and privately-owned central banking, it nevertheless went viral on Google and caught the eye of millions. As far as 9/11 and the Federal Reserve went, of course it was spot on, and thus why it garnered such a huge following, so quickly, but in the first section of the film, the idea is presented that Jesus the Man perhaps never even existed, that his story derived from the Sun going through the 12 Zodiacal constellations, and that other characters and stories from the Bible were also esoterically predicated upon astro-theological concepts. Alan was asked about the Zeitgeist documentary in Nov 2007 while being interviewed by George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield-Brown, and I heard him say that the entire Jesus-story was indeed nothing but esoteric astro-theology (he didn't specifically endorse Zeitgeist, but he did say in his own way that the Jesus-story was astro-theologically derived)- and at that time, I wasn't surprised, as I had already known by then that Alan's forte (the thing that no doubt differentiated him from other NWO gurus) was his focus on how the Mystery Religion was behind all religions (and how it revealed itself (and its agenda) throughout all their various stories (but only if exegetically interpreted using the proper esoteric prism)). At that time, Alan's opinion only served to cement my faith in the first Zeitgeist film, so I didn't think twice about checking out Peter Joseph's sources. At that stage in my truth-seeking, I still believed Alan's show-stopping-ultimate-premise that all religions had been created by the elites as a way of enslaving mankind. But when Zeitgeist Addendum was released almost a year later in September 2008, Alan came out a' drop-kicking. Alex Jones also had a heated on-air exchange with director Peter Joseph, exposing him as a fraud when Joseph said that he didn't believe there was conspiracy behind the idea of Man-Made Global Warming (see 'Climate-Gate' (Nov 2009)). Alex then interviewed Alan, and both exposed Addendum's 'Venus Project' as nothing but socialistic NWO propaganda, envisioning an utopian society of the near future without laws and money, and nobody working as machines and new technologies would liberate mankind. Digging deeper, people began to learn that Peter Joseph was connected to Theosophy (a'la Blavatsky & Bailey), and he actually began to indirectly quote Blavatsky whilst giving the introduction to

his 'Zeitgeist 2009 Orientation Lecture' for the Zeitgeist Movement (without the audience knowing, of course). Theosophy, which means 'God Wisdom' in Greek (aka 'how to be a God' or the 'Serpent's Promise'- "Ye shall be as Gods")- is linked to Freemasonry as Helena Blavatsky (who was the first to write about 'Ascended Masters', co-founded the 'Theosophical Society' in 1875 with Henry Steele Olcott and started the magazine 'Lucifer'), Annie Besant (her immediate successor that opened lodges all over the place (even in Canada)), and Alice Bailey (who was one of the most outspoken UN/NWO promoters and wrote a huge corpus of work whilst apparently channelling the Ascended Master known as 'Djwahl Kuhl')- were all Freemasons. Through Theosophy, Freemasonry was simply exporting and externalizing concepts that were to lay the foundation for the new 'New Age religion' (which was to help usher in their long-awaited for 'New World Order'). Bailey's writings are taught at all UN 'Robert Muller Schools', where the elites are trained into the ways of theosophy and world-government, and the Theosophists are no doubt, as proven from the actions of Besant, Socialists (and Socialism is also Freemasonry's underlying politik and weapon-of-choice). Freemasons are building a NWO, and the theosophists, seen especially from the writings and actions of Bailey, were no doubt a major driving force behind the UN. Alice Bailey started the 'Lucifer Publishing Company' in 1920, but after the name received too much heat, changed it to 'Lucis Trust' in 1922, and from its beginning, was all about the '*Externalization of the Hierarchy*': publishing books that contained key theosophical ideas for the New Age NWO (specifically, the belief in 'Ascended Masters'). In 1922, Bailey also founded the Arcane School, and by 1954, had over 20,000 graduates. In 1932, Lucis Trust spawned the group called 'World Goodwill', which is presently recognized by the UN as an NGO, and today, Lucis Trust wields enormous power and influence as it sits on the UN's 'Social and Economic Council'. Because of its presence within the UN system, as well as explicit references to it and theosophy and Bailey's writings by former Assistant Secretary General Robert Muller, many have accused the UN of having a New Age ideology and theosophical agenda. To his credit, Alan did mention that Zeitgeist Addendum's opening scene connected it to Theosophy (when we're shown a video of Jiddu Krishnamurti), but even as a devout Alan-fan up until then, already listening to tons of his MP3s, the word 'Theosophy' still didn't mean a lot. As a boy, Murti was adopted by Besant in India, taken back to England, and then trained for the sole purpose of becoming the Theosophical Society's long-awaited for 'World Teacher' (who was supposed to impart upon the masses the NWO's theosophically-based religion). So to prepare the world, a massive organization called the 'Order of the Star in the East' was formed, with young Jiddu at its head. In 1929, however, Jiddu renounced his role, dissolved the Order with its huge following, and returned all of the money and property that had been donated to it (**'The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow' by Constance Cumbeby 1983 - pg. 32**). For the elites, the NWO cannot be complete until the New Age religion and Theosophy have been externalized into the minds of enough people from around the world. The NWO is all about unity, and to attain that, just as Bailey famously wrote, the minds of people must first be won. The NWO's

very name (New Secular Order of the Ages) does reveal that it is antithetical to religion, but in reality, only the monotheistic ones. The Venus Project is in actuality a Freemason utopia, as they badly want a vastly reduced world-population, thereby easier to control and monitor via their new technologies- and despite rightfully exposing the NWO pretensions of the Venus Project in Addendum, which was an attempt to get us to change our societal ideas, Alan has never once said anything about the first Zeitgeist film's possible connections to Theosophy, and how it's attempt to change our religious ideas (regarding Judaism and Christianity) might also be NWO objectives (it would even be an attack upon Islam, as it also makes the Old T. and Jesus the Man central). After people began digging into Zeitgeist 1's sources, it turned out that many of them were Freemasons and Theosophists: Blavatsky was there, as well as Freemasons Albert Pike, Manly Palmer Hall (all admitted Luciferians), even NWO-theosophist Jordan Maxwell (whose admitted fave author is Blavatsky and says he can channel Pleadians (Jordan also narrated segments of Zeitgeist's 1<sup>st</sup> section about religion)). It became apparent that the notion of Jesus being an astro-theological myth was only a modern idea, almost exclusively flowing from Freemasonry & Theosophy, and not from ancient waters. In fact, outside of the New Testament, Jesus of Nazareth is mentioned many times by Roman, Greek, and Jewish historians. Zeitgeist 1 was in fact discreetly selling people the Freemasonic/Theosophical version of history, and it should have been renamed 'the Mystery Religion for Dummies' (as its viewers got subtly brainwashed into accepting concepts from the Mystery Religion and Freemasonry). Not everyone within Theosophy takes the stance that Jesus never existed though, for some of them, he's an Ascended Master, part of a spiritual 'Hierarchy' (Buddha also), and they say that the word 'Christ' really refers to an Office, not held by Jesus, but rather by Lord Maitreya (who sits above him and Buddha). [Share International](#) pushes this line of thought, and it was started in 1975 by the theosophist [Benjamin Crème](#), who claims he can 'overshadow' Maitreya's spirit (who made contact with him in 1959). They're officially recognized by the UN as an NGO, and even CNN has run their commercials, which declare the immanent arrival of the "New Christ" ("someone whom people of all faiths' have been awaiting" (to get a good idea of how this story is playing out in the media recently Google: ' [Never fear, a bright star will herald a new saviour Telegraph.uk Dec. 19<sup>th</sup> 2008](#)')). When one sees how the Freemasons and theosophists openly pledge allegiance to Lucifer in their own writings (the beautiful angel of light, who (according to them) bestowed upon Mankind the gift of intellectual freedom) - it becomes as plain as day why they're either trying to link the Bible to the Mystery Religion, Jesus to Ascended Masters, or deny the actuality of his historical existence.

## **The Babylonian Mystery Religion & Freemasonry**

Even though the Zeitgeist-astro-theological-lie (and its purported connection to Jesus and the New Testament) has been thoroughly debunked by [tektonics.org](#) (not to mention decades of academic scholarship), Alan still maintains it by saying that he never even existed (and that



alone makes him a promoter of Freemasonry/the Mystery Religion, and thus doing exactly what the NWO wants). (I'll go into more detail in Chapter 6, but the Zeitgeist-astro-theological-lie is the idea that the 3 stars/Kings of Orion's Belt pointing to the sun-rise on Dec 25<sup>th</sup> and the Sun appearing to hang in the sky for 3 days near the Southern Cross constellation are the root of Christianity; that Jesus, Mary, and the 12 disciples are all astrologically derived (only being the Sun, Virgo and the 12 constellations); and that the Jesus-Sun-of-God story was shared (under different names) with the Egyptians, Hindus, Greeks, and Romans (Horus, Krishna, Dionysus, Mithras). But to connect Christianity/the New Testament to Dec 25<sup>th</sup>, Zeitgeist lied when it implied that it was contained within the Bible, in reality, it's never even mentioned (and neither are 3 Kings/Wise-Men), so therefore, wasn't Jesus' b-day, and has nothing at all to do with Christianity. In fact, early Christians in Rome flat-out refused to celebrate the Roman 'Saturnalia' on Dec 25<sup>th</sup> because it originally flowed from the Babylonian Mystery Religion (as on that day in ancient Babylon, people celebrated the rebirth of the Sun as symbolizing the rebirth of Nimrod the Hunter (he hunted men)). It came from the story where his wife, Semiramis (who was also his mother, apparently), went outside after his death, and saw, much to her surprise, a baby-tree sprouting out from a tree stump. She thought it symbolized Nimrod's rebirth, and thus why we have the custom of X-mas trees. Nimrod is also Baal, whose mentioned in the Old T. many times, and his face graces various monuments and parks throughout Washington D.C. He was the first Freemason/Builder, as he constructed a tower in Sumer, and according to the Book of Genesis Chapter 11, led mankind into an open rebellion against God. Thousands of years before Jesus the Man walked the Earth, Nimrod (a real historical character) was mythologized and made into a God (grafted to the whole Dec 25<sup>th</sup> winter-solstice Sun-phenomenon); and then his wife was apotheosized into a Goddess (both then situated within a man-made trinity system, for other humans to worship). Tammuz (also an aspect of Nimrod) became the offspring resulting from their synthesis (the reborn Sun). This is how the Mystery Religion first arose, and from Sumer, was then exported across the world (same story, just different names). Thus Nimrod became Osiris, Semiramis the Queen of Heaven (aka Ishtar) became Isis the Queen of Heaven, and Tammuz, Horus (in India, Semiramis & Tammuz became Isi & Swara, in Asia, Cybele & Deoious, in Greece, Aphrodite & Cupid (her son with his mighty bow (just like Nimrod), in Rome, Fortuna and Jupiter, and in China, Shing Moo (whose pictured with a halo and holding a baby (**'The Two Babylons' (1858) - Alexander Hislop - Chapter 2: Section 2: 'The Mother and the Child, and the Original Child'**)).

To be fair, Alan did mention some stuff about the-Nimrod-Semiramis-Mystery Religion/Freemasonry-connection in the first few interviews that he had with Jackie (but only due to the randomness of her questions), but in his written work (his 3 'Cutting Through' books) he hardly says anything, especially on **page 54** of **'Cutting Through' 1**, where he specifically lists all of the various trinities from around the world that have been supposedly created by Freemasonry/the Mystery Religion. Even if it's not Alan's personal list, but a list via Freemasonic lore, its centerpiece is still the Egyptian trinity, and no mention is made whatsoever of the



Babylonian one (despite it having an originary and historical aspect). Zeitgeist never mentioned the truth of Dec 25<sup>th</sup> because the NWO-elites do not want people waking up to the Babylonian Mystery Religion, and instead wish to keep the heat on Christianity. Zeitgeist teaches that the Bible's stories and characters are all founded upon astro-theology (celestial movements), thus having no foundation in reality, and Alan, above all, wants us to think that it came via the Mystery Religion (which was controlled by the ancient priesthood). But in fact, the Bible has an objective basis as it deals with real historical events and characters, and ask any professor of archaeology or ancient history if you find that one hard to believe. We know that both trinities, the Egyptian and the Babylonian, inform each other as they have too many similarities (i.e Nimrod and Osiris are both cut up into many pieces)- but which one is older? Well, if Nimrod actually lived in ancient Sumer (the Old T. calls it 'Shinar'), and there never was an Osiris in Egypt, then that would tend to show that the Babylonian trinity was the original one. Most theosophical promoters usually focus on the Egyptian side (Osiris, Isis, and Horus) because connecting the historical Jesus and Mary to that mythical trinity (which was secretly based upon the real Nimrod & Semiramis) makes them seem more mythical and less real (at least by claiming that they were predated by an even more ancient myth (but even that doesn't work as Isis was in no way a Virgin: after reassembling Osiris' body, but failing to find his penis, she then constructed an artificial one, had intercourse with herself, and conceived Horus). However, associating them with Tammuz and Semiramis would surely back-fire as the Bible calls that trinity out as its enemy on multiple occasions. The NWO wants concealed from the general public that the Babylonian Mystery Religion is tied to Freemasonry and the underlying influence behind the architecture of various key cities from around the world, like Washington D.C & the Vatican- lest it awaken them to the NWO's over-riding Occultish aspect. The Bible relentlessly locks in on the Babylonian Mystery Religion/Freemasonry as Nimrod, whom it targets, is revered by Masons as the first Builder/founder of the Mysteries and the Priesthood. But at the top of the Babylonian religion (aka. Freemasonry), above the Trinitarian Mystery Religion, one will find Lucifer the Light-Bearer (the 'Force' whom they secretly worship). Even though Nimrod's Babylonian religion is clearly connected to Lucifer in the Old T.'s Isaiah 14 & Revelation's 17-19, the theosophists and the Freemasons want people to perceive Christianity as completely Made-up, and not High-jacked. Alan of course champions that view as he maintains that Jesus the Man never even existed and says in his 'Cutting Through' 1 that *"they wrote the Bible and gave us the clue"* (pg. 31) and that by *"AD 140 an orthodox Church was leading, with a hierarchy of priests, deacons and bishops, and a few wealthy families within the Roman empire financed this particular sector of Christianity"* (pg. 45). But any historical digging shows three things: **1)** Christianity emerged organically via the teachings of Jesus of Nazareth (Yeshua), who really did exist, as over 39 extra-biblical sources mention him **2)** by 100AD, all 27 books of the New Testament were in circulation, and **3)** after 300 years of vicious Roman persecution, brutally killing Christians right up until 300 AD (burning them alive or feeding them to the lions), Christianity

(the New T.) then found itself high-jacked by the newly created 'Holy Roman Church' (who attempted to justify its rule by cloaking itself with the Bible). Alan has said in his 'Cutting Through' 1 that after the Mystery Religion/Ancient Priesthood/Roman-elite-families had created the entire New T., they then began killing Christians in the hopes of creating martyrs, which would then cause the Roman-elite-made-Christianity to grow and flourish (thus preparing the people for the take-over, when Rome would officially become Christian). But creating a few martyrs wouldn't cut it, to make the Roman-made Christianity successful, people would have had to have been reading the Old T. or the New T.- how else can you brainwash and pacify a people into accepting a new religion? But history reveals that Rome did everything in its power to suppress and eradicate the Bible, not promote it, as around 305 AD, the Emperor Diocletian ordered all copies of the Bible to be destroyed, and he was reputed to have bragged, "the Christian religion is now destroyed". Of course, the 'Holy Roman Church' (530 AD-1798 AD) claimed that the New T. validated its right to represent Jesus on Earth, but in fact, it revealed the Pope to be a 'false prophet' and connected his institution to the 'Anti-Christ' in the *Book of Revelation*, and they must have known that as they did everything in their power for over 1000 years to prevent the Bible from being translated out of the Latin and into the vulgar tongues of Europe (actually making it illegal to own it upon the pain of death in the 12<sup>th</sup> Century AD) and also why they gruesomely killed over a hundred million Bible-believing-Christians during the 16<sup>th</sup> Century's Spanish Inquisition. When keeping in mind that Greece and Rome had always followed the Mystery Religion, it becomes easy to see that the Roman Catholic Church has been preoccupied with the same: its concepts (calling Mary 'the Queen of Heaven'), symbols (the Zodiacal Sun, the Pope's Nimrod/Dagon fish-hat & bent cross), artwork (featuring Mary & baby Jesus just like Isis & Horus or Semiramis & Tammuz), architecture (the Obelisk and the Sun-pattern inlaid upon St. Peters Square), and the holiday of Dec 25<sup>th</sup>- all reveal that it's nothing more than the Babylonian Mystery Religion in disguise. If Zeitgeist mentioned the B.M.R, then people would learn about its founder Nimrod (famously referred to as the first Freemason/Builder), and the Freemasons behind the NWO know that if too many people become aware of him, then that would inadvertently draw people towards the Bible (as it mentions him). It would no doubt compel truth-seekers to examine the passages where him and the B.M.R are specifically mentioned. The Bible exposes the B.M.R's founder (Genesis Chapter 10 reveals that Nimrod is Noah's great grandson (Noah, Ham, Cush, then Nimrod) and names all of the cities that he built in ancient Sumer (Gen 10:10)), objects of worship (the Sun & the Moon (him and his wife personified), but most especially, its abominable practice of sacrificing little babies by burning them alive upon the searing hot, outstretched arms of Baal's/Molech's statue (the Ammonites, Phoenicians, Zidonians, Canaanites, even renegade Israelites- all did this (and a host of others). If the Mystery Religion was indeed behind Christianity, and all religions for that matter (as Alan maintains), then undoubtedly the Bible has been tampered with by the ancient priesthood/Mystery Schools, but that view is highly

problematic as the Bible specifically hones in on the Babylonian Mystery Religion/Freemasonry (mentioning it throughout the Old T & New T. ([Eze. 8:14-16](#) would be a good start). If it was tampered with, then why do we find passages exposing everything? (I'll list them in Chapter 7). Why do we find nothing justifying the *Popes*, *the Queen of Heaven*, or *the Saints*? (you'd think they would have gotten that right). Why is the Babylonian Trinitarian Mystery Religion and Freemasonry cast in such a bad light? Why is Lucifer, whom they secretly worship as a symbol for Reason and Intellect and the conveyor of the Mysteries (the Hermes/Thoth type-figure), written about in such a negative way? Castigating him as the ultimate deceiver, liar, and murderer? even proclaiming his inevitable and humiliating annihilation? But most importantly, if the Mystery Religion/Freemasonry had a hand in creating the Bible or tampered with it in any way, then why write about their own spectacular destruction alongside him? At the least, why not edit that out? In response to that, Alan has said that Christianity and the B.M.R were specifically set-up in the New T's 'Book of Revelation' by the ancient priesthood, as antithetical spiritual polarities, to be taken down at a later date (thus helping the rulers attain a new level of control over the entire planet going into the astrological Age of Aquarius). But that's a huge view, utterly glorifying the power and scope of the ancient priesthood/the Mystery Religion, and we need to see more proof from him than his usual hypnotic speech. To prove his case though, Alan tries to show in his 3<sup>rd</sup> 'Cutting Through' book (*'Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition'* (2003)) how the 'Book of Revelation' is nothing but an esoteric blue-print/business plan created by the Mystery Religion (I'll examine that later in a second part), but he ignores the fact that all of the Old Testament writings directly oppose the B.M.R, and some of them go back 3000 years (the youngest being about 2400 years old (the *Book of Malachi*))- so, if there was a plan to set-up spiritual antipodes as part of the Dialectic, then it must necessarily go back to the days of Babylon, and not have just appeared 2000 or so years ago with the advent of Christianity.

## Conclusion

Nowadays, the mono-theistic religions are on the defence, and arguably, on their way out, and without a doubt, the New World Order and various New Age authors and theosophists, want them destroyed. But the Mystery Religion, on the other hand, is making a huge ascent these days (embedded within the New Age/Theosophy, our corporate symbolism (i.e Starbuck's logo). Since the Millennium, it has made vast inroads into the *Truth Movement*, thanks to documentaries like *Zeitgeist* (a Google top-tenner since 2007 and now a world-wide movement), and NWO-shills/theosophical/Mystery Religion promoters like David Icke, Jordan Maxwell, Michael Tsarion, Peter Joseph, and of course, the most subtle of all (as he no doubt illuminates Freemasonry, debunks the New Age (and to an extent Theosophy)- Alan Watt.

## 6 Massive Errors Made By Alan in the Field of Ancient History and Religion

So here are the 6 major mistakes that first alerted me to Alan's theosophical leanings. I'll briefly list them, and then go into more detail below (devoting a chapter to each one), and after that, I'll then list all of the passages within the Bible that specifically mention the Babylonian Mystery Religion, Nimrod, Freemasonry, Lucifer (to get a proper feel for Alan's incessant nucleic claim that the Mystery Religion spawned the entire Bible)- as well as a host of quotes from various Freemasons and authors. In a second part, I'll sift through more of Alan's 'Waiting For the Miracle', and his 3 'Cutting Through Books' (especially CT3, which focuses on the 'Book of Revelation' (where his case seems to be just a rehash of what Albert Pike said in his 'Morals and Dogma' (in the pdf., look on page 414-415).

- 1) The ancient Israelites never existed prior to the Babylonian dispersal into Judea around 400 B.C; & the language Hebrew is not ancient but rather a later addition via the A.D's = lies.
- 2) The entire Old T. was originally written in Egypt in Greek as 'the Septuagint' by 72 Mystery School priests around 280 B.C = a lie.
- 3) 'Israel' = 'Isis Ra El': Alan maintains this theosophical word-trick (so does Jordan Maxwell) = a lie (I'll show other word-tricks that Alan proffers in the hopes of connecting the Bible to the Mystery Religion, and how he twists the meanings of words and loves playing the ol' theosophical trick of inverting Yahweh with Satan (something Freemasonry/Theosophy loves doing (i.e. Pike, Blavatsky, Bailey)).
- 4) Jesus the Man never existed and is a myth based off other ancient pagan deities/saviours = a lie (over 39 extra-biblical sources mention him- including Tacitus- whom Alan uses as a source for the story of the Druids surviving some kind of massive planetary catastrophe in ancient times).
- 5) Alan attacks Christianity as something completely **created** by the Mystery Schools, and not **high-jacked**. He says 5 key things: **1)** At the Council of Nicea in 325 AD, Constantine hammered out Christian dogma; and the early Church Fathers drew upon pagan elements when constructing Christianity **2)** the Bible has been rewritten and tampered with many times; and hundreds of books were left out of it **3)** Christianity was made-up by the Mystery Religion/Roman-elite-families as a way to better enslave the masses; **4)** Paul never existed **5)** Christianity was really a form of Gnosticism. = all lies.
- 6) Alan props up the 'Zeitgeist-astro-theological-lie', which attempts to link Christianity/the New T. to the movements of the Sun & the Constellations = a lie.

**Error#1** - The ancient Israelites never existed prior to the Babylonian dispersal into Judea around 400 B.C; & the language Hebrew is not ancient but rather a later addition via the A.D's = lies.

Alan repeatedly attacks Jewish history, saying things like: 'the land of Israel was never referenced in ancient times'; 'King David and Solomon never existed'; 'the ancient Israelites and the Judaic religion did not exist prior to the Babylonian dispersal' (around 400 B.C); 'the Hebrew language did not exist in ancient times, rather being created by Maimonides in the 12<sup>th</sup> Century A.D' (when he basically added in the vowel points to what was then Aramaic). Unfortunately for Alan, we have proof from solid physical sources, such as the Egyptian Merneptah Stele and other recent archaeological discoveries in Israel and around the region, that the ancient Israelites existed, and that Hebrew is a very old written language (going back to well before the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C). New archaeological sites in Israel prove that 3000 years ago, a thriving kingdom using Hebrew on its pottery existed, and strikingly, one of the translated pottery pieces discovered even makes reference to themes from the Old T. (underscoring virtues such as helping the poor and those in need, ethics totally unique to the ancient Judaic people, and foreign to other nations within the region (like the Philistines, Zidonians, Ammonites, Moabites, Canaanites, Amelikites etc). Alan told Jackie in their initial 1998 interviews, which became his *'24-hour lecture series on ancient history and religion'*, that Velikovsky revealed in his work that Hebrew derived from Canaanite (in *'Ages in Chaos'* & *'Peoples of the Sea'*)- and most scholars today would probably agree with that (a proto-Canaanite tongue). Alan was trying to use Velikovsky (1895-1979) as part of an accumulative case though, to debunk Judaism and prove that the ancient Israelites never even existed, and as we'll see below, Alan then went to great lengths to answer Jackie's initial scepticism about Velikovsky by saying that he was a well-respected scholar who knew the archaeological data etc (she was asking how can we really trust him as a source). But in regards to Velikovsky, Alan flip-flopped seven years later, calling him a front-man chosen to push the idea at the turn of the century that there existed an ancient Israelite people (because no evidence existed in any ancient historical records, apparently). He did this in 2005, after Jackie had mentioned his famous and controversial take on the Egyptian Exodus again: when it occurred b/c of some planetary catastrophe occurring around the 15<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. But this trashing of Velikovsky is completely understandable, once someone listens to Alan for a while, and then begins to actually read Velikovsky's work: for Velikovsky's corpus of work presupposes, and consistently proves, the existence of an ancient Israelite people (something Alan does not want to admit to in the slightest, as he maintains tirelessly that the 'Mystery Religion' (he never says "Babylonian Mystery Religion") is behind all religions (especially the Old Testament) and that no Judaic people existed until after the Babylonian dispersal around 400 B.C. But if Velikovsky says they existed, and Alan respects his view, then how can he still deny their existence? Why use a source that fundamentally disagrees with what you say? Incredibly, Alan also tells Jackie a few times that the 'Habiru' (the Hebrews perhaps) were in reality the 'Hyksos': the blood-thirsty Shepard-kings that invaded Egypt, ruled brutally for hundreds of years, and finally got expelled after an uprising. But Velikovsky's famous *'THESES FOR THE RECONSTRUCTION OF ANCIENT HISTORY FROM THE END*

OF THE MIDDLE KINGDOM IN EGYPT TO THE ADVENT OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT (published in 1945 (and a revolutionary work that many of today's scholars are beginning to agree with: <http://www.hermetics.org/exodus.html>)- shows that notion to be nothing but fraudulent horse-shit (pointing out that such unfounded and deceptive associations had been made in the past by anti-Semite scholars). This is one of many cases where Alan flip-flops in regards to his sources, and where he gets debunked by them, and it doesn't end there, Alan gets debunked by historian Robert Graves (his own source for everything Judaic in his written body of work), and then later, we'll see how historian Will Durant gets flip-flopped by Alan, as he first plugs him in 1998 during his '24-hour lecture series on ancient history and religion' (using him to back up many of his ideas, and also as a major source for all things having to do with Christianity in his written work)- but then in 2010, he tells listeners that he was front-man paid by the Rockefellers to write about history in such a way that it would "*take away the hope from people*".

Let's look at 12 Alan-quotes in regards to this topic (in order, from Jackie's 1998 show, onwards):

**1) Alan on Hebrew being derived from Canaanite & the four-and-a-half-thousand-year old base in Cyprus, which was used to help coordinate all of the world's religions. He backs it all up by plugging Immanuel Velikovsky's work:**

*"Alan: Hebrew actually was developed from the Canaanite language. They were coordinating the different religions at one point from that base. It's incredible. They found thousands and thousands of clay tablets with all these different instructions to priests, an international priesthood four-and-a-half thousand years ago. Jackie: I guess if I were listening to this program right now, and hadn't talked with you as many hours as you and I have from time to time, I would wonder, how do you know all of this, and how would we know that the information you have is accurate? Alan: Well, one of the best sources of information about the priesthood was 'Ages in Chaos' by Immanuel Velikovsky. He was a fantastic scholar; he's accepted by all other scholars as being one of the top men really who went into the archaeology. He knew Wilkinson and all other top archaeologists. He studied all these findings and these records, and most of that information about Cyprus and so on is contained in his book. It's in the library, and it's a very well-known publication, if not you would get it at the university. He also wrote another one, a follow-up to it, called 'The Peoples of the Sea', which also has an awful lot of this documentation in it. Jackie: How do we know, they've changed history so much, how do we know that Immanuel Velikovsky's works were accurate? Alan: Basically he doesn't come out with any claims, he simply shows you the evidence that's been found. So he isn't bringing up any theories, except the obvious ones. He himself is Jewish, and he was astounded to find that the Hebrew language was actually taken from the Canaanites. The Canaanites had the same written language long, long before there was a nation of Hebrews. So he was rather flabbergasted when he found this out" (pg. 30 - 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

He wasn't flabbergasted; look at how quickly French came out of Latin. There were no Hebrew people in the late 3<sup>rd</sup> Millennium; Abraham didn't leave Mesopotamia until around 2000 B.C

supposedly, so it's obvious that Hebrew cannot be older than 3500-4000 years old. It would have had to have been derived from some proto-Semitic-Canaanite tongue, as Abraham settled in the land of Canaan (apparently). Alan will use this though as the foundation for his accumulative case that the ancient Israelites never existed, and that the Old T. is the ancient priesthood's/Mystery Religion's genetically modified literary organism. Without a doubt, Velikovsky's research into ancient historical/archaeological records has strengthened the case for an authentic Old T., as his work remarkably backs up the ancient Israelite Exodus account out of Egypt, by finding scientific and historical proof of a catastrophe hitting the Earth around that same time period, and then connecting it to similar accounts from Egyptian records. So what does Velikovsky's '**Ages in Chaos**' really say? In fact, it makes no mention whatsoever of a base in Cyprus that was used to create all of the world's religions on stone tablets four-and-a-half-thousand-years ago (which would have been around 2500 B.C). However, it does extensively talk about the Tel Amarna Tablets, which were discovered in Egypt and have been dated to be from the 14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C (about 3400 years ago). If anyone downloads the .pdf file of '**Ages in Chaos**' and searches the entire book for all references made of 'Cyprus' (control + shift + F)- one will find nothing about Cyprus being a base used for coordinating religions. Here's what Wiki has to say about '**Ages in Chaos**', and without a doubt, Velikovsky's seminal book actually undermines Alan's theories regarding ancient history and the Israelites (to see **4 quotes** from '**Ages in Chaos**' that shed light on the origins of Hebrew via the **Ras Shamra** tablets, see the **Appendix**).

**From Wiki:** "Velikovsky made a number of specific proposals in Ages in Chaos and his later works on ancient history. [edit] Ages in Chaos In **Chapter 1**, Velikovsky synchronised the Ipuwer Papyrus, from the beginning of Egypt's Second Intermediate Period, with the Biblical Exodus. The Ipuwer Papyrus was conventionally dated to approximately 350 years before the conventional date of the Exodus (1450 BCE). He identified Tutimaos as the Pharaoh of the Exodus (much earlier than any of the mainstream candidates). In **Chapter 2**, he identified the Hyksos with the biblical Amalekites. In **Chapter 3** he identified the Egyptian Pharaoh Hatshepsut with the Biblical Queen of Sheba and the land of Punt with Solomon's kingdom. In **Chapter 4** he identified the Egyptian Pharaoh Thutmose III with the Biblical King Shishaq who sacked Jerusalem. In Chapters **6 to 8**, he states that the Egyptian Amarna letters from the late 18th Dynasty describe events from the kingdoms of Israel and Judah, from roughly the time of King Ahab" ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ages\\_in\\_Chaos#Ages\\_in\\_Chaos](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ages_in_Chaos#Ages_in_Chaos)).

**Here's the 'Table of Contents' from 'Ages in Chaos':**

**Chapter I: IN SEARCH OF A LINK BETWEEN EGYPTIAN AND ISRAELITE HISTORIES** Two lands and their past **(1)** What is the historical time of the Exodus? **(5)** Plagues and portents **(12)** Upheaval **(19)** An Egyptian eyewitness testifies to the plagues **(22)** Egypt in upheaval **(25)** The last night before the Exodus **(29)** "Firstborn" or "chosen" **(32)** Revolt and flight **(34)** The Hyksos invade Egypt **(37)** Pi-ha-Khiroth **(39)** The Ermitage papyrus **(45)** Two questions **(48)**

**Chapter II: THE HYKSOS** Who were the Hyksos? **(55)** **The Israelites meet the Hyksos** **(57)** The upheaval in Arabia **(61)** The Arabian traditions about the Amalekite pharaohs **(63)** Hyksos in



Egypt (66) **Malakhei-roim-King-shepherds** (69) Palestine at the time of the Hyksos domination (71) The length of the Hyksos period (75) The expulsion of the Hyksos in the Egyptian and Hebrew records (76) The Hyksos retreat to Idumaea (80) The Queen Tahpenes (85) Location of Auaris (86) Hyksos and Amalekite parallels (89) The confusion of Hyksos and Israelites and the beginning of anti-Semitism (94) World history in the balance (98)".

**Go here to search through 'Ages in Chaos':**

[http://books.google.ca/books?id=Y4Elehlu01MC&pg=PA224&lpg=PA224&dq=velikovsky+cyprus+creating+religions&source=bl&ots=o0fARQQsW1&sig=BFpUug5LRgTYiWeMyWlzlwtZchg&hl=en&ei=2geRTNa6KYiksQOX9v2xDg&sa=X&oi=book\\_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CBcQ6AEwAA#v=snippet&q=cyprus%20base&f=false](http://books.google.ca/books?id=Y4Elehlu01MC&pg=PA224&lpg=PA224&dq=velikovsky+cyprus+creating+religions&source=bl&ots=o0fARQQsW1&sig=BFpUug5LRgTYiWeMyWlzlwtZchg&hl=en&ei=2geRTNa6KYiksQOX9v2xDg&sa=X&oi=book_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CBcQ6AEwAA#v=snippet&q=cyprus%20base&f=false)

## **2) Alan on the history of the Jews:**

*"Jackie: The Hebrews were the Jews? **Alan:** They were only called Jews, the survivors who came back from Babylon and settled in Judea. They then took the name of Jews, and even that's very controversial because when they came back from Judea, about 400 B.C, they'd all intermarried with the Babylonian women. You can read that in the Bible in the Book of Ezra" (pg. 31 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

## **3) Alan on Maimonides, & he plugs the famous 20<sup>th</sup> Century American historian Will Durant:**

*"**Alan:** Maimonides is a hero to the Jews because he finalized the Hebrew religion and gave it vowels and so on, which it didn't have before. He was a high priest to the Jewish people. His work about the Khazars can be found in Will Durant's Series from the universities, the main volume being '**The Age of Faith by Will Durant**'. You'll see Maimonides' writing about these people who eventually adopted the Jewish faith wholesale (a whole population), even though they had no genetic roots to the ancient Hebrews" (pg. 31 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

## **4) Alan on the origins of Hebrew, Maimonides, and how the first five books of the Old Testament (the Pentateuch) were originally written in Greek (not Hebrew); after Jackie asks him a question, he evades it by supplying two books that do not answer that question:**

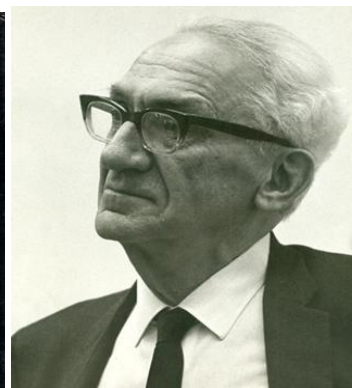
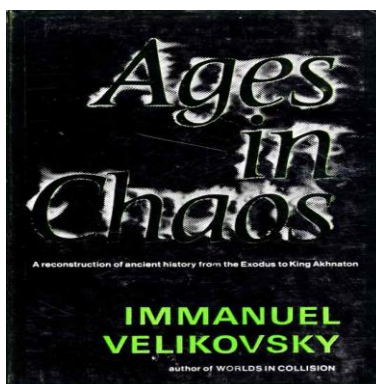
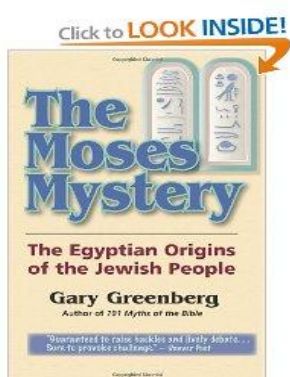
*"**Alan:** They were supposed to have gone into captivity by Nebuchadnezzar in Babylon and then they emerged fifty years later, not as Hebrews but as the people called Jews. Instead of speaking the Hebrew tongue, only fifty years later they are all speaking Aramaic right into the day of Jesus' time; and that's in every Bible that they spoke Aramaic. They didn't speak Hebrew.*

***Jackie:** So who taught them? **Alan:** The Hebrew was taught to them and created later, **long after the dispersion**. Maimonides, who also was in touch with the Khazars, was one of the most educated men of his period in the 8<sup>th</sup> Century A.D., he was the one who put the Hebrew language together. It's a hybrid taken out of about four existing languages. **The first written laws of Moses that they had right up into the days of Jesus was in Greek**, if you read your Bible*

dictionaries and so on you'll find that it was in Greek; that was the language of the elite of that day. The only elite who write in all languages, especially Greek, didn't live in Greece at that time, they lived in the temples of Egypt. Egypt seemed to be a center for creating religion; they've found many of the stories in Egypt, which were later put into the Old Testament. They've also found many of the same stories from Canaanites, a pre-existing people, and they found them on the island of Cyprus. **Jackie:** You have mentioned once that hundreds of books have been left out of their Bible? How do you know this? **Alan:** Yes. This is the most important part. There is a book, '**The Moses Mystery**' by Gary Greenberg and that's published in 1996, by Carol Publishing Group. The ISBN number is 1-55972-371-8. **Jackie:** So this book was written in 1996, but how do you know it's true? **Alan:** Because all the older books that I've actually read. Gary Greenberg is also the president of the Archaeological Society of Biblical Studies in New York City. What I found out when I read a book that was actually much older, which was '**Ages in Chaos**' by Immanuel Velikovsky, was that much of the same material but in more detail is in Velikovsky's book and that was written in 1952. **Jackie:** We talked a couple of weeks ago and you had gotten your hands on a very old book and you quoted Ben Franklin, who said, "Those of us who created Protestantism will destroy Catholicism and then we will destroy Protestantism and Christianity will be dead" (pg. 57 - '**Waiting for the Miracle**' - 1998).

Notice how Jackie asked Alan how he knows that "hundreds of books were left out of the Bible"?- and Alan answers by naming two books, '**the Moses Mystery**' by Gary Greenberg (all about how the Egyptian religion and its pharaonic histories influenced the Pentateuch as Moses was nothing but the leader of an expelled Egyptian priesthood that worshipped the mono-theistic sun-God Aton; and how David, Solomon, and the 12 tribes never existed)- and '**Ages in Chaos**' by Velikovsky (which argues differently that Moses led the ancient Israelites out of Egypt on the heels of some kind of massive planetary catastrophe that engulfed the Earth around the 15<sup>th</sup> Century B.C (nothing as major as the Flood/Earth Crustal Displacement that happened anywhere from 7000-12,000 years ago though), and he finds an ancient Egyptian document, the Ipuwer Papyrus, echoing the Old T.'s Exodus account. In '**Ages in Chaos**', Velikovsky writes that David and Solomon's kingdom existed, and most importantly, that the ancient Israelite tribes warred with the Hyksos, who were the Amalekites (a super-power in the region). Both books mentioned by Alan say nothing about "**hundreds of books being left out of the Bible**"; Greenberg's thesis is that the Bible has its roots in the Egyptian religion of sun-worship, whereas Velikovsky claims no such thing. Velikovsky believes in an established 10<sup>th</sup> Century Israelite Kingdom (which must have had a form of writing, as any civilization requires writing for administrative purposes- thus making it seem likely that the Old T. books are genuine (meaning that they were originally written down in Hebrew & not in Greek)), and Gary Greenberg, on the opposite hand, maintains that there's no proof for any David or Solomon/10<sup>th</sup> Century Hebrew kingdom in the region. So not only does Alan evade Jackie's question, but he throws out two books that do not even support his contention, not to mention, each other. And why not state

the real reason why the elite in Egypt in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Century B.C. were speaking Greek? Namely b/c Pharaoh Ptolemy's Greek descendants were ruling there (Ptolemy I was one of Alexander the Great's generals, and he took over Egypt upon his untimely death).



**Link: 'Ages in Chaos: the Exodus: the True Story of Moses and the Pharaoh According to Velikovsky by Kemal Menemencioglu - 2007 hermetics.org**  
(<http://www.hermetics.org/exodus.html>).

**Other Velikovsky books:** '*Ages in Chaos*'. Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday, 1952; '*Earth in Upheaval*'. Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday, 1955; '*Oedipus and Akhnaton: Myth and History*'. Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday, 1960; '*Peoples of the Sea*'. N.p., 1977.

**A review of Gary Greenberg's book the 'Moses Mystery' (1997) from 'KMT: A Modern Journal of Ancient Egypt, 8:3, Fall 1997 by Dr. O. Zuhdi'**  
(<http://gggreenberg.tripod.com/ancientne/MMkmt.html>):

"Gary Greenberg's treatise, another contribution to the Egyptian/Israelite/Exodus controversy, strikes out along a totally fresh and unique course. The genealogies of Genesis 5 and 11, he asserts, derive from the pharaonic kings lists of ancient Egypt. In fact, for Greenberg, virtually the entire book of Genesis- not to mention other parts of the Pentateuch- has its source in Egyptian antecedents. Therefore, deduces the author, the twelve tribes of Israel never existed and the ancient Israelites were originally followers of the Aton-worshipping Akhenaten. Moses fled Egypt after Akhenaten's death, returned to Egypt where he and the deceased pharaoh's partisans made a common cause against Ramses 1, then led the remnants of the hated Atenists out of Egypt (the Exodus). These Egyptian expatriates, Greenberg holds, reinterpreted Egyptian history and myth into what became the genealogies and stories of Genesis and Exodus, the legends of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Moses". - "In terms of scholarship, however, many flaws and short-comings confront the knowledgeable reader. Greenberg's assertion that there is no extra-biblical evidence (for) David, Solomon, or the vast and glorious empire over which they ruled (13) contradicts recent discoveries at **Tell Dan** and **Moab**, which mention King David by

name. **The Bubastite Portal**, well-known for so long, documents the existence of an Israelite state powerful enough to cause a major pharaoh to glory in his defeat of it. Other "bloopers" include: (1) the assertion that Moses killed an Egyptian soldier (141), (2) Amenhotep was a throne name (149) and (3) that the Amarna Letters show the disintegration of Egyptian authority in Palestine (160). This list is by no means exhaustive". "The author devotes much space to linking incidents in the lives of Abraham, Isaac, Esau and Jacob with Egyptian models. He foresees that critics might nit-pick at some specifics, but is seemingly unaware of Near Eastern clues in the patriarchal narratives which place the origin of these tales well into the Second Millennium B.C. These include Abraham and Isaac describing their wives as sisters (sister was the highest level of wife in Mesopotamian culture), Sarah's letting her maidservant bear a child in her stead (a custom well attested at Nuzi) and Esau's selling of his birthright (also attested at Nuzi). Such specifics and others place the origin of the Pentateuch circa 1500 B.C, for these customs were unknown or illegal in the Israel of monarchical or exilic times (ca. 950-500 BC). They also were unknown to the Egyptians, so could not have originated from that quarter. Greenberg's contention that Esau is Set and Jacob Horus, that the story of these patriarchs derives from the Contending of Horus and Set (238), therefore, is untenable *prima facie*, for the patriarchal narrative predates the Egyptian myth, which was first attested in 1145-1141 B.C, during the reign of Rameses V. As for the author's assertions that Abram and Sarai are thinly disguised from Re and Hathor, Abraham and Sarah from Geb and Nut (250-253), these and other fanciful equations require more space than is available here to evaluate and refute".

**Another Review: 'The Moses Mystery Reviewed' - Outrigger Publishers, Hamilton, New Zealand, review by Norman Simms**

(<http://nfrance.com/~eq12866/dna/members/akh/simms/NSMOMY.HTM>).

**5) Alan on Hebrew (after being specifically questioned by a caller); again, he plugs Will Durant:**

*"Demetrius: Did you say that the Hebrew language came about during the 6<sup>th</sup> century A.D or was it B.C? Alan: We're into the A.D. Maimonides has been given credit for finalizing the language. Demetrius: A.D. Well, I'm looking in my Bible dictionary and according to this, the Hebrew language was all the way back in the original Genesis time period and that the Aramaic language that the Jews were using in the 6<sup>th</sup> Century B.C when they....I forgot the particular empire, I haven't got the book right with me now. I try to learn all I can because we are dealing with, just like he you, "Rulers of the darkness of this world", and they're trying to keep us from finding out the deeper secrets, all those things they try to keep hidden from us, so they can retain power and control. Alan: Yes, read 'The Age of Faith' by Will Durant, and the section on Maimonides, and read his references (and there's a pile of them there), and they all say the same thing, that Maimonides was given the credit (and at the same time actually that they met the Khazars in the 8<sup>th</sup> Century), for finalizing and completing the Hebrew language; he was the*

one who put in the J's and put in the vowels where none were there before" (pg. 65 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).

#### 6) Alan on ancient Israel being a lie as there's no historical evidence, in Egyptian history especially, to support the notion; & how the 'Jews' were just a people coming out of Babylon:

*"Jackie: Oh, I was going to ask you that when you mentioned that they were taken out of Israel and into Babylon. Israel didn't exist at that time, did it? Alan: There's no mention in the Persian, Egyptian or anybody else's histories of Israel. On the Greek's maps they had an entire area that was called Edomia for the Edomians. All we can really say is that the whole idea of an Israel began much later with a bunch of people coming out of Babylon"* (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec 8<sup>th</sup> 2004):

([http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_on\\_Sweet\\_Liberty\\_Dec082004.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com/transcripts/Alan_Watt_on_Sweet_Liberty_Dec082004.html))

#### 7) Alan on how the 'Habiru' are in reality the 'Hyksos':

*"Jackie: And the word 'Hebrew' is the word 'Habiru'? Alan: Habiru is the term came up by the Egyptians of an invading people who came in from the highland areas to the northeast and invaded and took over Egypt for a period. They were vicious mercenaries basically. Jackie: The Habiru? And that was the Hebrews, right? Alan: That's what historians today think they must be, and they do know that some of them had Semitic names, not all of them, though, but the Habiru was a conglomeration of different peoples. It wasn't just one race of people, and they were all nomadic initially, until they settled within Egypt, and they were the most tyrannical rulers Egypt ever had, and there was a General eventually who started an uprising to kick them out. Jackie: The Hyksos are mentioned that way. Is that the one and the same people? Alan: It's the same thing. 'Hyksos' refers to another term they went by, and that was 'shepherd kings'. Jackie: Okay. This is still the same Habiru? Alan: Yes. Jackie: So they weren't taken into Egypt and enslaved? they actually went in to it and enslaved Egyptians? Alan: There were two forces that came into Egypt at the same time. One from the Mediterranean Sea, and they were called the Boat People, and another bunch came by land driving their animals before them and with them. 'Hyksos', they often say shepherd kings, but 'Hyksos' really refers to cattle, that they drove cattle ahead of them, and the Habiru were the mercenaries who backed them up, basically, armed forces. Jackie: So the more things change, the more they stay the same because they were the mercenaries. Alan: Yes, and so they took over Egypt. They slaughtered thousands of the Egyptians, and then the Habiru nobility made themselves pharaohs for a couple of hundred years, until they were eventually kicked out again"* (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec. 8<sup>th</sup> 2004).





From Immanuel Velikovsky's **'THESES FOR THE RECONSTRUCTION OF ANCIENT HISTORY FROM THE END OF THE MIDDLE KINGDOM IN EGYPT TO THE ADVENT OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT (1945 - pg. 2):** <http://www.varchive.org/ce/theses.htm>:

"13. Tom-Taoui-Toth was the Pharaoh of the Exodus. 14. The Exodus took place at the close of the Middle Kingdom: the natural catastrophe caused the end of this period in the history of Egypt. This was in the middle of the second millennium before the present era. 15. The Israelites left Egypt a few days before the invasion of the Hyksos (Amu). 16. The Israelites met the Hyksos (Amu) on their way from Egypt. The Hyksos were the Amalekites. **17. The Arabic authors of the Middle Ages related traditions which reflect actual historical events, about the Amalekites who left Mekka amidst catastrophes and plagues, the invasion of Palestine and Egypt by the Amalekites, and the Amalekite pharaohs.** 18. The catastrophes and plagues of these traditions are part of the cataclysm which is described in the Scriptures, the Papyrus Ipuwer, and the naos of el-Arish. The flood, which drowned many Amalekites who escaped from Arabia, was simultaneous with the upheaval of the sea on the day of the Passage. 19. Because of the occupation of southern Palestine (Negeb) by the Hyksos, the Israelites escaping from Egypt were forced to roam in the desert. The Desert of the Wanderings stretched deep into the Arab Peninsula. 20. The Hyksos stronghold Auaris was situated at the el-Arish of today. (Its other names are Tharu and Rhinocorura). 21. Its builder Latis, mentioned in the Arabic sources, is identical with the Hyksos King Salitis of Josephus-Manetho. 22. The Hyksos King whose name is read Apop (I) is the Agog (I) of the Scriptures. Similarly Apop II is the biblical Agog II. 23. Amalekite fortresses were built in Palestine. One of them was at Pirathon in Ephraim. 24. The Amalekites employed the same tactics in their devastating raids on Palestine and Egypt, choosing the time before the harvest. 25. The process of the conquest of Palestine by the Israelites was slowed down and reversed when the Canaanites allied themselves with the Hyksos-Amalekites. The wars of the Judges were intended to free the people from the yoke of the Hyksos. 26. The cataclysm which caused a migration of peoples brought the Philistines from Cyprus to the shores of Palestine. They intermarried with the Amalekites and produced a hybrid nation. 27. The Manethonian tradition about the later Hyksos Dynasty of a "Hellenic" origin reflects the period when the Philistine element became rather dominant in the Amalekite Empire. 28. The "Amalekite city" which was captured by Saul was Auaris. 29. As the result of his victory at Auaris, Saul freed Egypt and the entire Near East. 30. In the siege of Auaris, Saul was assisted by Kamose and Ahmose, the vassal princes of Thebes. 31. Manetho's story about the

Hyksos leaving Auaris by agreement reflects the scriptural incident concerning the Kenites leaving the besieged Amalekite fortress. 32. The invasion of southern Palestine by the escaping remnants of the Hyksos is reflected in I Samuel 30; and their further destruction at Sheruhen, in the Talmudic story of Joab's war against the capital of the Amalekites. 33. This last bastion of the Amalekites was probably on one of the rocks of Petra. 34. Manetho confused Sheruhen with Jerusalem, and the Israelites, the redeemers of Egypt, with the Hyksos. 35. This confusion spread in the Ptolemaic time and became the cause of the rise of anti-Semitism which, fed from different channels, survived until today. 36. The period of the Wanderings in the Desert, of Joshua, and of the Judges, corresponds to the time of Hyksos domination in Egypt and the Near East. The period of the Hyksos lasted for more than four hundred years. The archaeological findings of the Hyksos period in Palestine appertain to the time of the Conquest and the Judges".

In 'Civilization Before Greece and Rome' pg. 189, Dr. H W F Saggs indicates that it was at their capital of Avaris that the Hyksos rulers were finally defeated and expelled from Egyptian territory, and he says that they "were an ethnically mixed group with a Hurrian element" (H W F Saggs, 'Civilization Before Greece and Rome' (New Haven and London: Yale University Press, 1989, pg. 214)- and let's not forget that in Chapter 2 of Velikovsky's 'Ages in Chaos', he proves through historical/archaeological records that the Hyksos were not the Israelites or the Habiru.

#### From 'Debunking the Hyksos Theory' by Masimba Musodza:

<http://www.rastaites.com/news/hearticals/masimba/hyksos.pdf>

"If these Egyptian sources support the Exodus story that the Israelites left amidst chaos and upheaval, can we find the Hyksos in the Bible? We can. As the Israelites entered Palestine, they did in fact encounter a people they called the Amalekites. Nowadays, we tend to think of the Biblical Amalekites as a band of marauding tribesmen, but the Israelites were certainly afraid of them enough to prefer wandering for 40 years in the Wilderness before they could claim Palestine. In later books, such as I Samuel 15:5, we find references to a "city of the Amalekites". Now, contrary to popular perception, the Amalekites were a huge nation, large enough to invade Egypt, which was a super power of its day. According to the Bible, the Amalekites had a King named Agog. Later, during the time of Saul, their king is also called Agog. The Egyptian records speak of an Apop I and II, the latter being the last of the Hyksos Pharaohs. The possibility of a spelling error on the part of the Hebrews is likely; the characters for g and p in older texts are similar. The Israelites were aware of the oppression of the Egyptians under the Hyksos. Attention is drawn to the original Hebrew of Psalm 78:49. In the preceding verses, an account of the Plagues is given, then we have: **"He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them"**. There is no mention of "evil angels" in the Book of Exodus. However, scholars state the words used, *mishlakhat malakhei-roim* are grammatically incorrect. If one adhered to the rules of writing Hebrew, it would make sense to say *mishlakhat malkhei-roim*. Translated in to English we get....*Shepherd-Kings*. Clearly, the invasion of Egypt by the Shepherd-Kings was remembered by the Israelites as the 11th Plague, as it were. In David's war with the Amalekites (who had fled the rise of Amhosi



I and entered Palestine), there is a reference to an Egyptian who was a "servant to an Amalekite" (I Samuel 30:11-13). It would appear that it was the Israelites at the time of Saul and David who finished off the Hyksos in an alliance. In I Kings 11:19, one of David's men is given Pharaoh's sister-in-law's hand in marriage. We know that this Pharaoh was the same Ahmosi because in the Egyptian records, one of his wives was called Tanethap, very similar to the name given in the verse I have cited, Tahpenes. So, from a comparison of the recorded histories of the two nations, Egypt and Israel, we find tallying accounts of: **1)** The collapse of Egypt, first through a series of natural disasters (attributed to God in the Israelite version) **2)** This led to environmental degradation, and consequent economic ruin and a collapse of virtually all political and social institutions. Slaves escape. **3)** The Pharaoh pursues some slaves, and drowns. His son tries to find out what has happened, but there is a more urgent matter, even more urgent than keeping the country together. **4)** Semitic invaders sweep in to Egypt, and oppress this great nation for centuries. They call themselves Amu (compare Hebrew A'm, people) but the Egyptians call them Heka Khawaset (Foreign Kings). They are better known by the Greek form, Hyksos. **5)** The Israelites meet them in Palestine, and call them the Amalekites. **6)** The Egyptians, under Khamose/Ahmosi, finally overthrow the Hyksos with the help of, among others, the Israelites".

#### **8) Alan on Judaism and the Israelites in his 'Cutting Through' 1:**

*"Judaism did not appear until a Persian invasion of Babylon released slaves into Judea" (pg. 62 - 'Cutting Through Volume 1 - 'The Androgynous (Hermaphroditic) Agenda' - 1999').*

#### **9) Alan on how Immanuel Velikovsky is a front-man (2005):**

After using him initially to prove that Hebrew came from Canaanite- which it probably did, Alan's other comments concerning the ancient Israelites/Judaism/the Bible have insinuated that Velikovsky's work somehow backs it all up, when in fact, Velikovsky's corpus of historical/archaeological work is fundamentally opposed to some of Alan's ideas. No wonder Alan turns on him at a later date. Velikovsky's work corroborates the Bible's Exodus account by finding an Egyptian document from the same period mentioning similar events (the Ipuwer Papyrus), and if Velikovsky is correct, it shatters the 19<sup>th</sup> Century prejudice that there are no traces of events related in the Pentateuch that are recorded in Egyptian history. Velikovsky writes of an ancient Israelite people, of Saul, David, and Solomon, and he thoroughly documents their encounters with the Amalekites (who were the Hyksos). Of course, Alan wants us to believe that the 'Habiru' were in fact the 'Hyksos', but they had to have been different groups, because we know from records (via Velikovsky), that before the catastrophe, which occurred in the mid-Second Millennium B.C, the Hyksos were in Arabia. Arab historians, such as Mesudi, recounted how the Amalekites fled Southern Arabia to conquer Egypt and Syria after violent natural catastrophes hit their homeland, telling of raging floods that carried away whole tribes, and a pestilence of ants.

*"Jackie: That's why I wanted to bring this up, before I forget it. Now can we go to Sumer? And you know the gentlemen who wrote me the letter? I don't know, he probably wouldn't want to*

have a conversation with you because he just wants to say how crazy I am and how crazy you are. I'd like to say one more thing though. If he's listening tonight, if you read about the account that was written by Immanuel Velikovsky on the conflagration that occurred about the time the so-called exodus out of Egypt was supposed to have occurred you will see that. His book is titled, "**Worlds in Collision**" and the other one is called "**Earth in Upheaval**", it's a sequel, and those books unless he made up all of that, all of the ancient manuscripts that he quoted from, and I don't believe he did, and he's a Jew and he even quoted the Rabbis saying that at that time when the sun – it was dark for three days. According to his report on the other side of the earth, the sun stood still in the sky for three days but the Rabbis said that 49 out of 50 of the quote "chosen people" left Egypt. They were leaving because they were trying to find some sun. They were trying to find some food, and it wasn't just they who left, and so therefore that to me, when you look at that and you see that they wrote that story of Exodus, of course always around the chosen, well then it's our choice if we're going to --**Alan**: It's a choice. See, Velikovsky too, we've got to remember, was a Rabbinical Rabbi and the son of a Rabbinical Rabbi.

**Jackie**: Well, he must have ticked them off no end. **Alan**: No. He was sent out from Communist Russia to promulgate this really. **Jackie**: But why? **Alan**: Because at that time, they could not find any evidence of an ancient Israel people, so his job was to try and validate the fact that there had been an ancient Israel people. **Jackie**: I see. So he wrote it into the histories. **Alan**: When you look at all of it – when they discovered the **Tel el Amarna city**, which was the record-keeping capital basically of Egypt when Akhenaton was in power, they found literally millions of correspondences all in baked tablets from all their satrapies or little principedoms across the entire Middle East back and forth from the leaders or the princes or whoever was put in charge of these conquered peoples. Yet nobody's history, whether it's ancient Persian or Egypt or whatever, nowhere did they mention a people called Israeli or a land called Israel" (**Alan on Jackie's 'Sweet Liberty' show June, 27<sup>th</sup> 2005**):

[http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.net/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_on\\_Sweet\\_Liberty\\_Jun272005.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.net/transcripts/Alan_Watt_on_Sweet_Liberty_Jun272005.html)).

The Amarna Tablets/Letters (1399-1300 B.C) were written in Akkadian cuneiform, which came from Sumerian, and most of the Near-East ancient world used it as the international language of communication (much like English today). They illuminate the social, political and religious relationships between the land of Canaan and Egypt during the reigns of Amenhotep III and Akhenaton in the **14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C**. Velikovsky devoted Chapters 6-8 of '**Ages in Chaos**' to the significance of the Amarna Letters, and he claimed that they showed a relation to the Israelites.



Letter by Aziru, leader of Amurru, (stating his case to pharaoh), one of the Amarna letters in cuneiform writing on a clay tablet.

**From Wiki:** "The letters were found in Upper Egypt at Amarna, the modern name for the Egyptian capital of *Akhetaten*, founded by pharaoh Akhenaten (1350s – 1330s BC) during the Eighteenth dynasty of Egypt. The Amarna letters are unusual in Egyptological research, being mostly written in Akkadian cuneiform, the writing system of ancient Mesopotamia rather than ancient Egypt. The known tablets currently total 382 in number, 24 further tablets having been recovered since the Norwegian Assyriologist Jørgen Alexander Knudtzon's landmark edition of the Amarna correspondence, *Die El-Amarna-Tafeln* in two volumes (1907 and 1915).<sup>[1]</sup> The correspondence spans a period of at most thirty years" ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amarna\\_letters](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Amarna_letters)).

**From 'Truth Magazine' Vol. XLV: 1 p22 January 4, 2001: 'the Tell El-Amarna Letters' by Tom Hamilton:**<http://truthmagazine.com/archives/volume45/V4501040112.htm?PHPSESSID=adbbd725d4c795d501d874c3aec2e945>):

"The Amarna tablets have served to make the Amarna age one of the best known and most extensively documented periods of ancient history. The tablets reveal the period to be an unprecedented time of international diplomacy and of cultural exchange. Historians are able to glean many insights into the structure of the entire Fertile Crescent, from Mesopotamia to Egypt".

**Amenhotep IV**, the Egyptian Pharaoh who married his own sister Nefertiti, built a new capital city called '*Akhetaton*', which housed the letters, and he imposed upon the Egyptians a new mono-theistic sun-worship religion (forcing everyone to worship the one God Aton). Eventually, his priesthood was brought down in an internal revolt, and the old worship of Amon started up again. The Amarna Letters reflect a growing unrest in the region, when rebellions were starting up all over the place, and within them, we can see the various princes and satrapies of Egypt (especially in Canaan, later to become Israel) pleading to the Pharaoh for troops and assistance. At around this time, either a 100 years or so before or after the tablets' composition, we have the Exodus occurring. Gary Greenberg (who's a trial lawyer) has claimed that Moses was really just an Egyptian prince who led the remnants of the expelled Aton priesthood out of Egypt (hence the Exodus was nothing more than the Atonists being chased out of town by the pissed off Amon-worshippers), and if that's true, then Judaism no doubt has its roots within Egyptian sun-worship. (But the Old T. is clearly opposed to sun & moon worship (Ezekiel 8:14), and they're portrayed within the Bible as Yahweh's ultimate irritant). The Old T. also openly connects the practice of sun & moon worship to the trinity of the Babylonian Mystery Religion, so if Egypt copied Babylon's religion, and if the Old T. is antithetical to it (Babylon's trinity), then how can it be claimed that the Old T. copied Egypt? There are many lines of evidence that

prove that everything started in Sumer after the world-wide flood/Earth Crustal Displacement (see Charles Hapgood's work (Einstein believed his theory), and then afterwards spread westward to Egypt. Sumer gave birth to civilization, government, writing, astronomy (see Noah Cramer's classic '[\*Life Begins at Sumer\*](#)' (1956)), and it no doubt created the Mystery Religion (and then exported it around the world). To see an amazing case made for that assertion, that Nimrod and his wife started a religious system in Sumer that is still with us today (under many guises), read Alexander Hislop's book '*The Two Babylons*' (1853) ([the .pdf is available here](#)). It's noteworthy that Genesis 10 & 11 tell how a huge group of humans traveling from the east settled on the plains of Sumer ('Shinar') and then began to construct many huge cities there (civilization), and the best evidence that everything flowed from Sumer/Babylon is the fact that Sumerian cuneiform Akkadian script was the international language of communication in the ancient world, and not Egyptian. Sumer was the Hub, and as for it being the nucleus of the Mystery Religion, we even have Amarna Tablets that record other kings in the region giving or loaning the Pharaoh statues of the Sumerian/Babylonian Goddess Ishtar/Semiramis (wife to Nimrod, mother to Tammuz, the woman behind all of the sundry forms of Goddess worship, be it Isis, Aphrodite, Artemis, Athena, Diana, Ashtaroth, Astarte etc). The Pharaoh would not have imported in a statue of Ishtar unless she was truly compatible with the Egyptian Mystery Religion's '*Uesat*' (Isis)- unless they were in fact from the same religion. To see more about the Amarna Tablets, and especially a letter sent by Tushratta to Amenhotep III informing him that he will loan him a statue of Ishtar/Semiramis (thus proving that they were always into the Mystery Religion), go here: <http://www.reshafim.org.il/ad/egypt/amarnaletters.htm>)

### **So do the Amarna tablets relate to the Old T?**

**Again, from 'Truth Magazine' Vol. XLV: 1 p22 January 4, 2001: 'the Tell El-Amarna Letters' by Tom Hamilton:**

“The Amarna tablets were the first documents to call scholars’ attention to a group of people called the Habiru (or ‘Apiru), whose name bears a striking similarity to the name “Hebrew.” This has led to much study and discussion of the possible connections between these two groups, or of the identification of the Habiru in the Amarna tablets as the Hebrews. In the Amarna tablets, the Habiru appear as nomadic marauders who are allied with one vassal prince against another. They are always spoken of in a derogatory manner, and it seems that the name Habiru itself was a pejorative term, at least as it is used in the Amarna tablets. Subsequent study has located references to these Habiru in Sumerian, Egyptian, Ugaritic, and Canaanite texts ranging from 2500 to 1200 B.C. In general, these people were viewed as politically, economically, and socially inferior troublemakers who easily abandoned legitimate activities and became roving bands of outlaws, raiding and pillaging for a living. The whole Habiru-Hebrew problem is too complex to go into here, but it must be acknowledged that there might be a connection between the two,

although it is unlikely that the two terms should be equated. It is more likely that some Hebrews would have been considered as Habiru, but not all Habiru would have been Hebrews. As the question relates to the Amarna tablets specifically, the question is whether the references to the Habiru in these tablets refer to the Hebrews. There are three basic approaches to this question: **(1)** The Habiru have no connection with the Hebrews because the Amarna tablets do not have any connection with biblical history. With the Hebrews under Jacob leaving Palestine for Egypt before the events of the Amarna tablets and the exodus occurring after the events of the Amarna tablets, these tablets describe a situation otherwise unknown in Palestine during the 430 years Israel was in Egypt. **(2)** The Habiru are the Hebrews, and the Amarna tablets are an archaeological confirmation of the occupation of Canaan under Joshua, describing the Canaanites' viewpoint as Joshua and the Israelites conquer Canaan. **(3)** The Habiru may or may not refer to the Hebrews, because the Amarna tablets describe the situation in Palestine during the early period of the Judges. The Habiru may be Israelites fighting against their Canaanite oppressors, or they may be bands of outlaws referred to in Judges (9:3; 11:3). Obviously, the whole question comes down to how one dates the exodus of the Israelites from Egypt. If one adopts a fifteenth century date for the exodus, the Amarna tablets obviously describe conditions in Palestine after the exodus. If one adopts a thirteenth century date for the exodus, the Amarna tablets would describe the situation in Palestine while the Israelites were still in Egyptian bondage. It is fair to say that those who adopt a thirteenth century date for the exodus (i.e., ca. 1290 B.C.) do so because of the weight they attribute to the archaeological evidence. For example, the nations of Moab and Edom, which Israel needed to circumvent (Num. 20-21), are asserted not to have existed before the thirteenth century. Additional archaeological excavations are thought to show appropriate destruction levels for the later date, or they fail to demonstrate evidence of either destruction or population for the earlier date. The only real biblical evidence adduced is the reference to the city Raamses in Exodus 1:11, suggesting a connection with Ramses II of the thirteenth century. It should be obvious that the archaeological evidence is, at best, ambiguous and results in arguing from silence. More extensive excavations, additional discoveries, and more exact identifications of ancient sites might very well result in a modification of current views. In addition, it seems more difficult to fit the biblical evidence into a thirteenth century date for the exodus. It is hard to reconcile Moses' long sojourn in the wilderness (Exod. 2:15-23) with the short reign of Seti I, if he is proposed as the pharaoh of the oppression. Likewise, it would appear that the pharaoh of the exodus drowned with his army (Exod. 14-15), while the proposed pharaoh of the exodus, Ramses II, lived for a very long time after the supposed date for the exodus. Finally, the testimony of 1 Kings 6:1 would place the exodus around 1440 B.C., and there doesn't appear to be any compelling reason to take the numbers given in a figurative or accommodating way. The fifteenth century date for the exodus from Egypt and conquest of Palestine also allows time for the 300 years mentioned in Judges 11:26. Even if we adopt a fifteenth century date for the



exodus, it is difficult to correlate exactly the Amarna tablets with biblical history. We know that the Amarna tablets date are from the reigns of Amenhotep III and IV, but we cannot be certain about the precise dates of their reigns and, therefore, their relation to Joshua or the Judges. However, while the Amarna tablets often refer to an impending military threat and urgently appeal to Egypt to send help to her loyal subjects, the requests for reinforcements are small. Often it is thought that fifty men, or in one case as few as ten, were sufficient to reinforce the garrisons. This does not appear to describe sufficiently the threat Israel posed for the inhabitants of Palestine during the conquest under Joshua. However, during the early period of the judges, when Israel was divided, beset by foreign oppressors, and plagued by roving bands of outlaws, we see the same type of conditions described in the Amarna tablets. Perhaps the Amarna tablets give us insight into the enemy's point of view during this period of biblical history".

**Let's refresh ourselves with what Alan said before:** *"Alan: When you look at all of it - when they discovered the Tel el Amarna city, which was the record-keeping capital basically of Egypt when Akhenaton was in power, they found literally millions of correspondences all in baked tablets from all their satrapies or little princedoms across the entire Middle East back and forth from the leaders or the princes or whoever was put in charge of these conquered peoples. Yet nobody's history, whether it's ancient Persian or Egypt or whatever, nowhere did they mention a people called Israeli or a land called Israel"* **(Alan on Jackie's 'Sweet Liberty' show June, 27<sup>th</sup> 2005).** He says that the **Amarna Tablets** (14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.) make no mention whatsoever of any land called **'Israel'**, but we find them explicitly mentioning the **'Habiru'**. Now, it's debatable if they're in fact the *'Hebrews'*, but for Alan to demand that the letters specifically mention the land of 'Israel' is naïve. It's not clear why Egyptian diplomatic records would not mention that word, they're still late 14<sup>th</sup> Century, and it's not until the early 13<sup>th</sup> Century, with the Merneptah Stele, that we get an explicit Egyptian mention of an 'Israel' (but on that Stele they're signified as a *'people'*, and not a *'nation'*). The Amarna Tablets pertaining to the Canaan-region tell that the Habiru are trouble makers, responsible for war and lawlessness, but keeping in mind that these tablets are written from an Egyptian viewpoint, and that Canaan is in fact the region that was to later become the Kingdom of Israel, it's amazing how Alan asserts that there's no mention of the ancient Hebrews/Israelites whatsoever within them. Some scholars have suggested that 'Habiru' was originally a broad umbrella term used to denote anyone that rebelled against the Egyptian Empire (much how 'terrorist' is used today)- so some Habiru might have been Hebrews; others have pointed out that the term was being used by nations going back into the 2<sup>nd</sup> Millennium, so therefore, couldn't have applied to the Hebrews (as Abraham, according to Scriptures, didn't leave Mesopotamia until around 2090 B.C). We know for a fact that the letters fall within the 14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. range, so depending on which Exodus view one takes, as occurring either in the 15<sup>th</sup> or 13<sup>th</sup> Centuries B.C, the letters take on a different meaning. If the Hebrews were still in captivity in Egypt, then the 'Habiru' of Canaan

could not have been them, but if they were already back in Canaan at that time (because the Exodus took place earlier in the 15<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.), then the 'Habiru' mentioned would most likely be the Hebrews of the Old T. (and that time frame would fit with the Bible's 300-year Joshua and Judges period, when the Israelites began to kick ass in the region). Those letters testify to some kind of rebellion taking place within the land of Canaan, and Canaan was always something promised to the Hebrews, but to put it all into view, if the Merneptah Stele is correct, then the 15<sup>th</sup> Century Exodus account might be more plausible, as it reveals that when the Israelites were defeated by Pharaoh Merneptah in Canaan around 1208 B.C, they were already a well-established social/agrarian unit, and a 13<sup>th</sup> Century Exodus = not enough time.

**Here's the 'Table of Contents' from Velikovsky's book 'Ages in Chaos':**

**Chapter VI: THE EL-AMARNA LETTERS (225)** The el-Amarna letters and when they were written (223) Jerusalem, Samaria, and Jezreel (229) The five kings (233) The letters of Jehoshaphat's captains (239) Adaia, the deputy (242) City-princes (243) Amon, the governor of Samaria (244) The first siege of Samaria by the king of Damascus (246) The capture and release of the king of Damascus by the king of Samaria (250) Ships, chieftains, or legions (252) The king of Samaria seeks an ally against the king of Damascus (254) Ahab or Jehoram; two versions of the Scriptures (255)

**Chapter VII: THE EL-AMARNA LETTERS: Famine (263), Mesha's rebellion (268)** The "great indignation": a reconstruction of the obscure and missing portions of the stele Mesha (273) Arza, the courtier (276) Jerusalem in peril (277) The revolt of the Sodomites (281) (285) The letters of the "Great Woman of Shunem" (289) The king of Damascus conspires against the life of the king of Samaria (291) The king of Damascus is killed while lying ill (292) Hazael, "the dog," burns the strongholds of Israel (295) The last letters of Ahab (298)

**Chapter VIII: THE EL-AMARNA LETTERS: Iarimuta (303)** Samaria (Sumur) under the oligarchs (305) The "King's City," Sumur (306). Shalmaneser II expels King Nikined (308) Shalmaneser III is opposed by a Syrian coalition under Biridri (Biridia), the commandant of Megiddo (310) Shalmaneser III invades Amuru land and is opposed by the king of Damascus (315) The Phoenicians leave for a new home (316) Who is the dreaded "king of "Hatti" of the el-Amarna correspondence? (320) Idioms of the el-Amarna letters (324) The age of ivory (327)

**10) Alan on how the Hebrew language was a much later compilation:**

*"Alan: There's no doubt about it. How could you lose your language when you've been in captivity for less than 100 years? Jackie: What do you mean by that? Alan: Supposedly they went in speaking Hebraic and came out speaking Aramaic. Jackie: So what is the Hebrew language? Alan: The Hebrew language really is a much later compilation. In fact, it wasn't until Maimonides in about the 12th century or so, who was the high-rabbi as they called him of his day, it wasn't until he put the language together what they called properly. In other words, he filled in all the vowel points, which were not there. Without the vowels what they used to do was write the consonants and just a little pencil point where a vowel would be because there*



were so many dialects that different people would put down different vowels in the word. What Maimonides did was to officially put down into law basically what the vowels were so they'd all say the same words and pronounce them the same, but without those particular vowels it was just generally Aramaic. It wasn't different from anything else" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Jul. 6<sup>th</sup> 2005**).

#### **11) Alan on how the 12 tribes of Israel were all astrologically (not historically) derived:**

**"Jackie:** So these people who became "Jews" because of this religion that this priesthood made up for them, they were of a mixed race also. What about the "12 Tribes"? Was it 10 or 12 tribes? **Alan:** There was never any 12 Tribes of Israel. **Jackie:** Were there ever 10? **Alan:** No. **Jackie:** What were there? **Alan:** There was none. It's a made-up history which never existed. **Jackie:** So the Benjamites and the--**Alan:** It's all nonsense. **Jackie:** All of it? **Alan:** It's all in that third book. It's all zodiacal constellations. It's not to do with real people" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Jul. 6<sup>th</sup> 2005**).

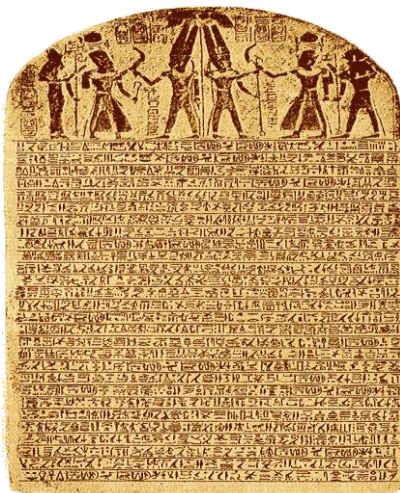
You gotta love Alan's logic: **Jackie:** So what about the Founding Fathers? **Alan:** They all came from the constellations. **Jackie:** Really? **Alan:** Yep, it's all in my third book. **Jackie:** Wow, we're so lucky to have your solid researching skills. **Alan:** I basically just copied what Albert Pike wrote in his 'Morals and Dogma' though. **Jackie:** Well, Albert Pike certainly knows the truth, he's such an enthusiastic Luciferian. **Alan:** I'd like to include more sources and references, but I'm too busy these days preparing my meals and chopping wood.

#### **12) Alan on how there's no evidence for the ancient Israelites & Solomon never existed (his name coming via the Mystery Religion):**

**"Alan:** You cannot even verify a place called Israel, because outside of the Bible, it was written much, much later and the New Testament too. There's no history in the Egyptian records or the Persian records or any other records of a place called Israel. **Alex:** What about the Israeli kingdom when Solomon arose, and King David? **Alan:** Solomon means SOL-OM-ON. It means the sun in three languages. That's what Solomon is. It's three times great. He is Hermes Trismagistus, three times great, SOL-OM-ON. That's all it means. **Alex:** Did he exist? **Alan:** No. **Alex:** He didn't exist? **Alex:** No? **Alan:** SOL is the sun. OM is the sun and ON is the sun. Three times great. It's a figurative esoteric Masonic, ancient Masonic term for the perfected man that anyone could become. Even the name David comes from DEVI, which means God. **Alex:** Right. So basically Joseph was [inaudible] and if you talk in Jewish in antiquities, he was basically retelling the bible? **Alan:** It's all rehashing the old esoteric stuff, one for the public to believe in, and one for those who understand and who know. If you look at even the temple itself, each part of the temple that was built, which was much smaller than Solomon's house by the way, is simply the perfect square or ashlar again; and the brass and so on all mean higher things in the esoteric religion" (**ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS" October 10, 2007**).

## The Merneptah Stele and Other Evidence:

The **Merneptah Stele** discovered in 1896 by Flinders Petrie (dated 1209-1208 B.C) specifically references the ancient Israelites: upon it, the Pharaoh Merneptah brags how he crushed them and scattered their seed; the **'Tel Dan Stele'** describes the victory of the King of Damascus over a "King of Israel" and a "**House of David**" during the 9<sup>th</sup> Century B.C; the 9th Century B.C **'Mesha Stele'**, uncovered at the ancient capital city of Moab, also states victories over a "King of Israel"; the **'Sennacherib Prism'** (early 7<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.) tells of the Assyrian king's attack on **Jerusalem** during the reign of Hezekiah (recounted in 2 Kings 18-19). Here are some other traditionally assembled pieces of archaeological/historical evidence that make some sort of reference towards an ancient Israelite people: there's **'Shishak's Geographical List'** written in Egyptian 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C., which lists all of the cities that Pharaoh Shisak captured or made his tributes during his campaign in Judah and Israel; **'Shalmaneser's Black Obelisk'** written in Akkadian 9<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. states how Israel's king Jehu presented tribute to Assyria's king Shalmaneser III (additional Assyrian and Babylonian texts refer to other kings of Israel and Judah); **'the Siloam Inscription'** written in Hebrew late 8<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. features a workman describing the construction of an underground conduit to attain a water-supply during Hezekiah's reign; **'Sargon's Display Inscription'** written in Akkadian 8<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. records how Sargon II conquered Samaria in 722-721 B.C. and captured and exiled 27,290 Israelites; there's the **'Lachish Letters'** from the early 6<sup>th</sup> Century B.C., which are Hebrew inscriptions on pottery showing the days preceding the Babylonian siege of Jerusalem (588-586 B.C.); the **'Nebuchadnezzar Chronicle'** written in Akkadian 6<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. tells of the Babylonian siege of Jerusalem in 597 B.C.; the **'Murashu Tablets'** written in Akkadian 5<sup>th</sup> Century B.C. are commercial documents that detail the transactions a Babylonian firm had with Jews and other exiles, who were in bondage in Babylon at that point.



From left to right: **The Merneptah Stele; the Tel Dan Stele; and the Mesha Stele.**

**From Wiki:** [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Merneptah\\_Stele](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Merneptah_Stele) (about the Merneptah Stele):

"This title "Israel Stele" is somewhat misleading because the stele only makes a brief mention of Israel and Canaan. The next ascertained mention of "Israel" dates to the 9th century, found on the [Mesha Stele](#). The line mentioning Israel is grouped together with three other defeated states in Canaan (Gezer, Yanoam and Ashkelon) in a single stanza, beside multiple stanzas regarding his defeat of the [Libyans](#). The line referring to Merneptah's Canaanite campaign reads: "Canaan is captive with all woe. Ashkelon is conquered, Gezer seized, Yanoam made nonexistent; Israel is wasted, bare of seed".<sup>[6]</sup> The phrase "wasted, bare of seed" is formulaic, and often used of defeated nations. It implies that the store of grain of the nation in question has been destroyed, which would result in a famine the following year, incapacitating them as a military threat to Egypt".

**"Israel is laid waste; its seed is no more."**



*ysrîr*<sup>[8]</sup>

Israel

*fk.t*

waste

*bn*

[negative]

*pr.t*

seed/grain

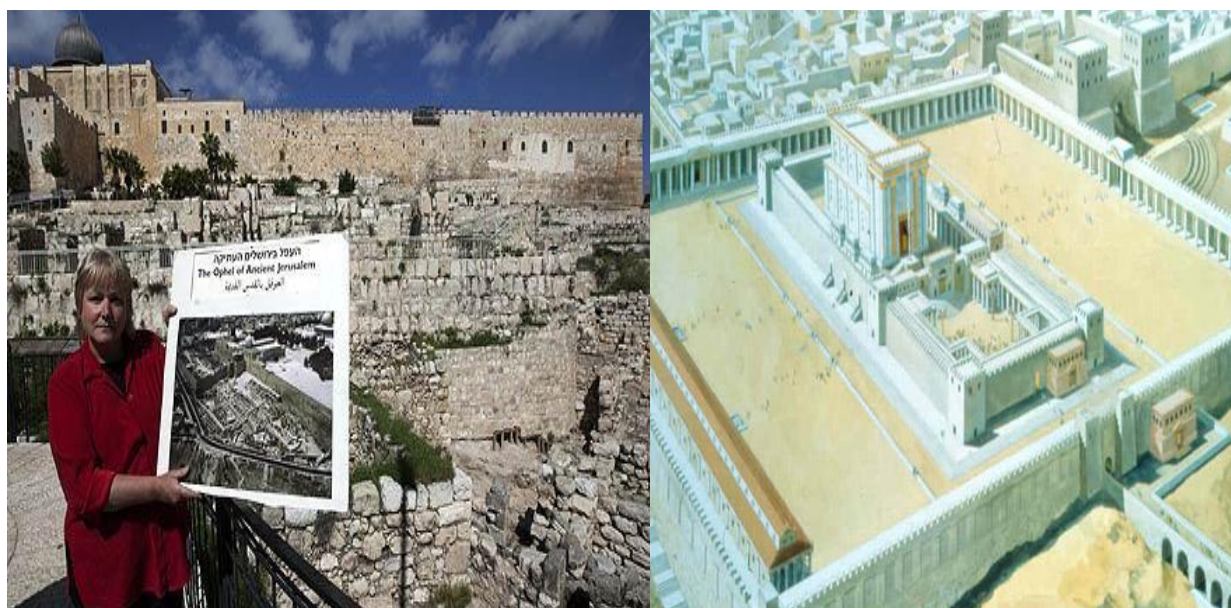
*=f*

his/its

**From Wiki:** "The stela does make clear that "Israel" at this stage, refers to a people since the hieroglyphic determinative for "country" is absent for Israel. While the other defeated Egyptian enemies listed besides Israel in this document such as Ashkelon, Gezer and Yanoam were given the determinative for a city-state- "a throw stick plus three mountains designating a foreign country"- the hieroglyphs that refer to Israel instead employ the determinative sign used for *foreign peoples*: a throw stick plus a man and a woman over three vertical plural lines. This sign is typically used by the Egyptians to signify nomadic tribes without a fixed city-state, thus implying that *ysrîr* "Israel" was the demonym for a seminomadic or rural population at the time the stele was created".<sup>[9]</sup> Significance of Israel's mention: Michael G. Hasel, director of the Institute of Archaeology at Southern Adventist University argues that Israel was already a well established political force in Canaan in the late 13th century BCE: "***Israel functioned as an agriculturally based or sedentary socioethnic entity in the late 13th century BCE, one that is significant enough to be included in the military campaign against political powers in Canaan. While the Merneptah stela does not give any indication of the actual social structure of the***

*people of Israel, it does indicate that Israel was a significant socioethnic entity that needed to be reckoned with.*"<sup>[11]</sup>

**King Solomon's Wall:** from 'National Geographic News, Tel Aviv Israel Feb 26<sup>th</sup> 2010': "King Solomon's Wall Found--Proof of Bible Tale?: A 3000-year-old defensive wall might be unprecedented archaeological support for a Bible passage on King Solomon': the article said: "a 3000-year old defensive wall possibly built by King Solomon has been unearthed in Jerusalem, according to the Israeli archaeologist who led the excavation. The discovery appears to validate a Bible passage, she says. The tenth-century B.C wall is 230 feet (70 meters) long and about 6 meters (20 feet) tall. It stands along what was then the edge of Jerusalem- between the Temple Mount, still Jerusalem's paramount landmark, and the ancient City of David, today a modern-day Arab neighborhood called Silwan. The stone barrier is part of a defensive complex that includes a gate-house, an adjacent building, and a guard tower, which has been only partially excavated, according to Eliat Mazar, who led the dig for the Hebrew University of Jerusalem" - "The Bible's First Book of Kings- widely believed to have been written centuries after the time period in question- says Solomon, king of Israel, built a defensive wall in Jerusalem. The new discovery is the first archaeological evidence of this structure, Mazar says". - "Ceramics found near the wall helped narrow the date down, being of a level of sophistication common to the second half of the tenth century B.C.- King Solomon's time, according to Mazar. Three-foot-tall (one-meter-tall) earthenware storage vessels were found near the gate-house, one of them with a Hebrew inscription indicating the container belonged to a high-ranking government official" (<http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2010/02/100226-king-solomon-wall-jerusalem-bible/>)



"Miss Mazar, pictured, believes the wall was built by Solomon Photo: AFP/GETTY"





The Oldest Piece of Hebrew Writing in the World  
= 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C (3000 years ago)

*"The ceramic shard contains five lines of faded characters written 3,000 years ago, making it the oldest discovered Hebrew inscription Photo: AP"*

**"The Oldest Piece of Hebrew Writing in the World":** from 'Live Science Jan. 16<sup>th</sup> 2010 - **'Bible Possibly Written Centuries Earlier, Text Suggests':** "Prof Gershon Galil of Haifa U. deciphered a text dating to the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C (discovered in Israel's Elah Valley). Written in an ancient proto-Canaanite script, but using unique Hebrew verb roots, it tells readers to protect widows, orphans and strangers in their midst- motifs familiar to readers of the Book of Isaiah (but absent from documents of neighboring peoples). At the site they also found an ancient fortified city with two city-gates and megalithic stones. The inscription reads: *"1' you shall not do [it], but worship the [Lord]. 2' Judge the sla[ve] and the wid[ow] / Judge the orph[an] 3' [and] the stranger. [Pl]ead for the infant / plead for the po[or and] 4' the widow. Rehabilitate [the poor] at the hands of the king. 5' Protect the po[or and] the slave / [supp]ort the stranger"*. The content, which has some missing letters, is similar to some Biblical scriptures, such as **Isaiah 1:17**, **Psalms 72:3**, and **Exodus 23:3**, but does not appear to be copied from any Biblical text" (<http://www.livescience.com/history/earliest-hebrew-text-100115.html>).

**To summarize:** the discovery of the **pottery and the-two gated biblical city of Sha-arayim** at Khirbet Qeiyafa, Israel (made from mega-lithic stones) prove the existence of an ancient Hebrew kingdom during the purported reign of King David & Solomon in the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.

**For further resources Google:** ['Pottery shard lends evidence to stories of biblical King David' by the Telegraph.co.uk's Carolynne Wheeler Oct. 31<sup>st</sup> 2008](#); ['10<sup>th</sup> Century Hebrew Inscription on Pottery from Khirbet, Qeiyafa, Israel Confirms Biblical Claims' by Rich Deem Jan 12<sup>th</sup> 2010](#); ['Inscription from King David's time deciphered'](#).

## Links

**Most Ancient Hebrew Biblical Inscription Deciphered - Science Codex:**

[http://www.sciencecodex.com/most\\_ancient\\_hebrew\\_biblical\\_inscription\\_deciphered](http://www.sciencecodex.com/most_ancient_hebrew_biblical_inscription_deciphered)

**Bible Written 4 Centuries Earlier Than Thought - The Times of India:**

<http://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/home/science/Bible-written-4-centuries-earlier-than-thought/articleshow/5474562.cms>

**The House of David Inscription - All About Archeology:**

<http://www.allaboutarchaeology.org/the-house-of-david-inscription-faq.htm>

**Accounts of the Campaign of Sennacherib, 701 BCE - Fordham University:**

<http://www.fordham.edu/halsall/ancient/701sennach.html>

**Tel Dan Stele - Wikipedia:** [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tel\\_Dan\\_Stele](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tel_Dan_Stele)

## **Error#2** - The entire Old T. was originally written in Egypt in Greek as 'the Septuagint' by 72 Mystery School Priests around 280 B.C = a lie.

Alan claims that the Old T. was first originally written in Egypt in Greek around 280 B.C., thus producing the 'Septuagint', which would connect the Old T. to the Mystery Religion and justify the claim that it was all fiction and possessing an exoteric strata of meaning for the profane and an esoteric one for the initiate. Aside from a few chapters in Ezra and Daniel, and one verse in Jeremiah (that were originally written in Aramaic) - all the other books and passages within the Old T. were first written down in Hebrew, and ranging from around 1450-430 B.C. ('Malachi' being the last book, which scholars have dated to be around 440-430 B.C). Too bad for Alan that **Robert Graves**, his major source for all things Judaic in his written work, stresses quite clearly in his classic book '**Hebrew Myths: the Book of Genesis**' (1983) on pg. 233 (from which Alan cites from many times in his 'Cutting Through' 1) that the Septuagint was nothing but **a Greek TRANSLATION of the original Hebrew writings**, ordered by Ptolemy II of Egypt (285-246 B.C). It should be noted how Alan offers no sources and references to back up what he says concerning Judaism in his written work other than Graves' book '**Hebrew Myths**', but after reading it, find Graves fundamentally disagreeing with him when it comes to the **Hebrew language/Septuagint**. Again, Alan's own source debunks his idea (& **Will Durant** will be next).

Here's 5 Alan-quotes on the topic:

### **1) Alan on the Septuagint, & again he plugs Velikovsky & G. Greenberg to back himself up:**

*"Alan: The version that they were given of the Old Testament, which wasn't put together until 280 B.C, was the Septuagint (and you'll find that in your Bible dictionary). That was the standard version that in Jesus' day was used in the temple, which meant that Jesus must have read Greek because that is what he read from. They did not have a Hebrew version of it, they had never had a complete Hebrew version prior to the Greek version; they only had the Book of Moses or the Scrolls of Moses (the Five Books)". - "Alan: There was a final compilation of the Old Testament and it wasn't done until after Christ, and once again, it was done in Greek and they tell us that it was written by the priests who lived in Egypt. The temple of Thoth had the religions of all the peoples that they ruled; these people were creating their histories for them. It's an amazing thing, but they have dug all this stuff up. They are still digging up more stuff, for example, at Tel-Amarna in Egypt, they have got a whole city of records which shines a lot of light on Moses and where the original Hebrews came from. This is in '**Ages in Chaos**' by Immanuel Velikovsky, who is Jewish himself and you will also find it in a fantastic book '**The Moses Mystery**' by Gary Greenberg who is president of the Biblical Archaeological Society in New York. It fills in the blanks of this people" (pg. 49 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

Greenberg and Velikovsky certainly said nothing about the **Amarna Tablets** revealing that an Egyptian priesthood was making up all of the religions and histories for the various peoples that it ruled within its vast Empire. The Amarna Tablets tell us nothing about Moses, why is Alan acting like they do? Or should? They're simply 14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C Egyptian government records, pertaining to administrative details and diplomatic issues- why would they mention Moses? someone whom the Egyptians would hate? But upon the tablets dealing with cities from Canaan, they do repeatedly speak of a group called the '**Habiru**', who were portrayed always as marauding brigands, amassing in size and strength, and taking over more and more cities there.



## 2) Alan on the how the Old T. was first written in Egypt in Greek, and how Moses never existed, and is another form of Hermes ("the Illumined Man"):

*"Alan: When you look at the supposed history of how the Old Testament was written, and you've got to remember 2,000 years ago, the Old Testament that they were given was written in Greek. It wasn't in Hebrew. It was written in Greek by a bunch of priests who supposedly were in Egypt around 200, 300 BC. This is the story, 72 priests who happened to be in Egypt wrote it in Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic. Jackie: They were in Egypt translating it into Greek for the Jews who spoke Aramaic? Alan: That's correct. That makes a lot of sense, right? It was a compilation of esoteric stories really, not the exoteric ones, of the Mystery Religion that had been in existence for a long, long time before that. I mean Moses is just another form of Hermes, basically. Hermes is the truly enlightened figure, and so the illumined one can go up the mountain, while the rest of the people, who are the mob, are in the dark, they must stay below. Going up the mountain is symbolic of the illumined one. Moses is just the Egyptian word for child, and it's just dropped the Ra, the child of Ra, Ra-Moses" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec 8<sup>th</sup> 2004).*

[http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_on\\_Sweet\\_Liberty\\_Dec082004.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com/transcripts/Alan_Watt_on_Sweet_Liberty_Dec082004.html)

It's called the 'Sept' (or LXX) because seventy priests/scholars had their hands in helping make the translation (L = 50; X X = 20). Alan loves to mystify the subject, but any quick research will show that it all happened via the bidding of Ptolemy the II & not some shadowy cabal attached to the 'Mystery Religion' (as many Greek-speaking Jews were living in Alexandria at that time).



### 3) Alan on how the Old T. wasn't even written by the 1<sup>st</sup> Century A.D:

*"Myron: Last night, I heard you mention Passover, and I was wondering if Mr. Watt could explain this teaching of the Passover that many ministers teach out of the Old Testament, and what is the symbolism or the meaning of this Passover that's really being talked about? Jackie: Okay, good question, Myron. Myron: Yes, thank you. Jackie: Give him just a minute to get his radio turned up, Alan. Okay, Passover. Alan: That was a fairly recent invention because the historian Josephus, who lived in the 1st century AD, claims that the Passover was a fairly new institution and it hadn't actually grounded itself with any historical past. Jackie: Wasn't the Old Testament already written then? Alan: I doubt it. Jackie: It was the first century AD? Alan: Yes, I don't think the Old Testament was all written at all. Jackie: Not all written but weren't those first five books already put into--Alan: That's the first five books of Moses. The thing is, as Josephus said, there was no – it was hazy as to why it came into existence. It was a festival time and sometime it had been equated with a festival of lights, which they usually had at those times, but, as far as a bloody sacrifice type thing, that wasn't part of it at that time in his day"*

**(Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 27<sup>th</sup> 2005)**

[http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.net/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_on\\_Sweet\\_Liberty\\_Apr272005.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.net/transcripts/Alan_Watt_on_Sweet_Liberty_Apr272005.html)

### When It Comes To Ancient History, Alan is Wrong

The ancient pottery shard found in Elah Valley, Israel, shows that the Hebrew language was already in existence before the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C (the site's age was ascertained by 'Carbon-14 dating' its burned-out olive pits). It proves that the Hebrews were recording their history with writing by at least 1000 B.C, so therefore, there had to have been scribes capable of writing literary texts and complex historiographies (like the books of Judges and Samuel). This evidence validates the notion that the Old T. was first written down **in Hebrew** by a nation of Israelites

long before 280 B.C.



### 4) Alan on how the first collection of biblical Hebrew writings were written in Greek:

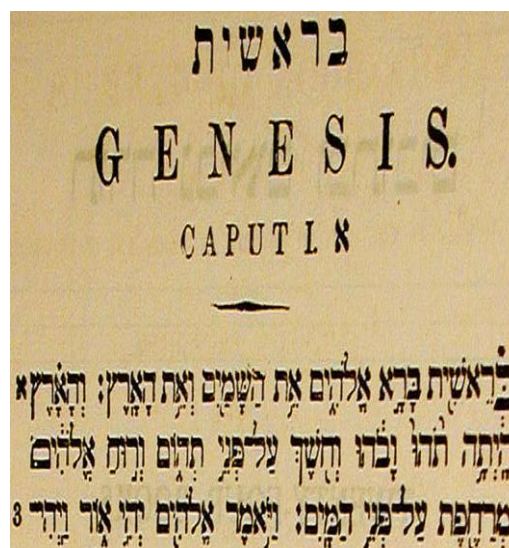
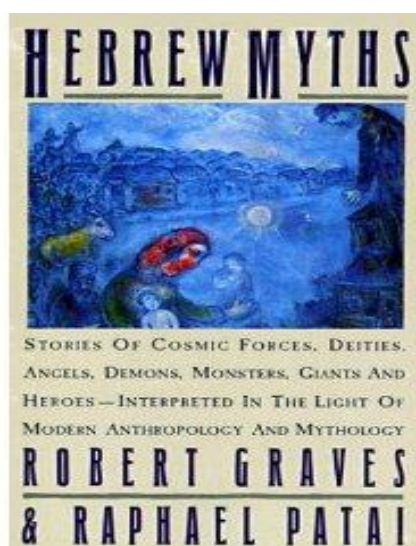
*"The first compendium of Jewish writings did not appear until three or four hundred years BC, written in Greek, supposedly created by the famous 6x12=72 Cabalistic No. of priests LIVING In EGYPT. The returning Jews spoke Aramaic" (pg. 62 'Cutting Through 1').*

How come Alan doesn't mention **'the Aramaic Targums'**? It was an Aramaic translation of the Hebrew Scriptures done around 400 B.C. (due to their captivity in Babylon). It helped the Jewish people understand the Old T. in the language that they now commonly spoke- Aramaic. In 586 B.C, the Hebrews were taken into exile in Babylon, and the last group returned around 432 B.C.

5) Alan on how Judaism borrowed from earlier myths (which could be true), and he plugs Robert Graves as the best source for this, but when it comes to the Septuagint, Robert Graves does not share Alan's view:

*"In the creation of Judaism, or the deism of Ju, much complimentary material exists showing the adaptations from existing religions (which really were and are one) including how the deity created himself. For a detailed insight into the mythology of this religion, read **"Hebrew Myths, the Book of Genesis", by Robert Graves and Raphael Patai, ISBN: 0-517-413665**" (pg. 26 'Cutting Through' 1).*

In Judaism, there's no story about God 'creating himself'. He's the Un-Caused 1<sup>st</sup> Cause of Everything, with no Beginning, and in Genesis, reveals himself as the "I Am" (not 'self-created', which = Caused). From the outset of Genesis' narrative, one is informed that God is transcendent to space/time, existing before the Big Bang, thus, non-spatial & timeless: **"in the beginning God created the Heaven and the Earth"**. The idea of the Creator creating Itself is contradictory: the 1<sup>st</sup> Cause of Everything must itself be Uncaused, if not, no true Beginning.



*"TESTES, TESTIFY, TESTIMONY, TESTATE, TEST (examination) - read **Hebrew Myths, the Book of Genesis, by Robert Graves and Raphael Patai, ISBN 0-517-413663**. This book is the most detailed in explanations of Hebrew symbolism and meaning. Shows the phallic ritual of "swearing oaths whilst holding another's testes, circumcisionetc. Written by two Oxford graduates in a scholarly fashion, not an anti-Semitic book" (pg. 56 'Cutting Through' 1).*

**Proof that Robert Graves believed that Hebrew & its Scriptures preceded the Septuagint:**

*"It was a Jewish common-place that the worst day in Israel's history had not been when Sennacherib led the Northern tribes into captivity, nor when Solomon's temple was destroyed*

by Nebuchadnezzar; but when **seventy scholars translated the Scriptures into Greek at the command of Ptolemy II**. These Scriptures, which contained records of evil deeds done by their ancestors and reminders of God's punishment for continual back-sliding, should never have been divulged to Israel's enemies. The Jacob-Esau myth must have embarrassed Jews of the Dispersal more than any other, since Jacob was Israel incarnate and they were his heirs to his faults as well as his merits. Nor could Midrashic glosses on the Genesis account denigrating Esau and excusing Jacob- alter the scholarly text of the Septuagint" (pg. 233 - [Hebrew Myths - Robert Graves and Raphael Patai - 1983](#)).

"Abel's name, 'Hebel', remains unexplained perhaps because the word was well-known to mean 'breath', 'nothingness', in reference to human life. (Psalm CXLIV 4; Job VII 10). However, **in the Septuagint translation**, Hebel was written 'Abel' which, transcribed into Hebrew becomes Abhel, Ebhel: 'mourning' or 'sorrow' (pg. 88 - [Hebrew Myths - Robert Graves and Raphael Patai - 1983](#)).



Chap. I, 1-14



## Error#3 - 'Isis Ra El' word-games & other theosophical twists = lies.

Here's 15 Alan-quotes on the topic:

### 1) Alan on 'Isis Ra El' being derived from the Mystery Religion; and he also equates Jehovah with Lucifer:

*"Isis Ra El."* (pg. 44 'Cutting Through' 1).

*"Alan: It's Isis-RA-EL. It's the trinity. It's the same with Ellis Island. The symbol of Jehovah, which is Lucifer, is the Statue of Liberty; and "El is," I am, EL IS, Ellis Island. The symbols are everywhere. Jackie: And Isis was the main goddess? Alan: That's right. Jackie: And who was RA? Alan: RA was a sort of big daddy. His place in the Greek for instance would be Zeus, Roman Jupiter. Jackie: And EL was the main god? Alan: EL was a god actually, a Semitic deity that was created outside of the holy land and imported with them or into the holy land. He came along later. Judaism was a compilation of preexisting stories put into one, and most of the stories came from Egypt, and it's all done in allegory. What it does do is give the rules of their system, including the right to have slaves" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec. 7<sup>th</sup> 2004).*

*"It's all done in allegory"* = Alan's beloved apothegm. Even if textual things are plainly expressed without any figurative trimmings, he'd always have us believe that there's an esoteric/allegorical meaning residing underneath. Is 'Isis Ra El' the trinity? Weren't Osiris, Isis, and Horus (who was also Ra) the proper Egyptian Mystery Religion trinity? 'El' had Semitic roots, why on Earth would the Egyptians include 'El' within their trinity? Or in reverse, why would the ancient Israelites use 'Isis' (a Greek word) or 'Ra' (an Egyptian one)? Alan then says that because Yahweh reveals himself as the "I am", and because the Luciferian Statue of Liberty is on 'El is' island ("I am God"), they're therefore the one & the same God (theosophy folks). But Liberty is in actuality another form of 'the Goddess', arising from the Babylonian Mystery Religion, and her torch of illumination has everything to do with the Mysteries and the Lucifer/Prometheus/Thoth/Hermes legend. As we'll see later, with the Bible's specific references to the Babylonian Mystery Religion, it is against Goddess worship, and Jehovah and Lucifer are in fact shown to be separate entities. Does Judaism advocate slavery? No doubt the Babylonian, Egyptian, Hellenistic, and Roman world loved slavery, but in **Exodus 21:16** it says: *"And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death"*. So how does Alan's 'Isis Ra El' mantra hold up? (something which Jordan Maxwell also loves to prattle on about). First of all, where does the word 'Israel' come from? It comes from the Hebrew word 'Yisra'el', meaning 'he that fights with God' (which derives from the two Hebrew words, 'Sara', which means 'he fights', and 'El', 'God'- where also the word 'Elohim' comes from). So the origin of the word 'Yisra'el' has nothing at all to do with 'Isis' or 'Ra'. But how old is the Hebrew word 'Yisra'el'? The Egyptian 'Merneptah Stele' actually mentions the term, which was dated to have been done around 1208 B.C.- but 'Isis' is not ancient Egyptian, rather a Coptic Greek translation of the Egyptian 'Uesat' (the word the Egyptians used for their Goddess & the wife of Osiris). The Hebrew word 'Yisra'el' no doubt predates the

Greek term 'Isis', used for the Egyptian Trinitarian Goddess 'Uesat', yet Alan wants us to believe that just because the ancient Hebrew word 'Yisra'el' sounds like 'Isis' (Greek), 'Ra' (Egyptian), and 'El' (Semitic/Hebrew)- that Judaism is therefore connected to the Mystery Religion. Alan did the same with Solomon, telling a caller that he was just the Sun three times great in three different languages (signifying the trinity, Hermes Trismagistus, the perfected/Illumined man etc.). *"Alan: Solomon means SOL-OM-ON. It means the sun in three languages. That's what Solomon is. It's three times great. He is Hermes Trismagistus, three times great, SOL-OM-ON. That's all it means. Alex: Did he exist? Alan: No. Alex: He didn't exist? Alex: No? Alan: SOL is the sun. OM is the sun and ON is the sun. Three times great. It's a figurative esoteric Masonic, ancient Masonic term for the perfected man that anyone could become. Even the name David comes from DEVI, which means God "(ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS" October 10, 2007). But Solomon was never called 'Solomon' in the Old T., that is a Latin or Greek translation of the Hebrew word 'Shlomoh' (which meant 'peaceful').*

**From the 'Strong Hebrew Dictionary':** H8010 - שְׁלֹמֹה - **sh<sup>ē</sup>lômôh** (shel-o-mo): from H7965; **peaceful**; Shelomoh, David's successor: - Solomon. H7965 - שָׁלוֹם - **shâlôm** (shaw-lome', shaw-lome'), from H7999; safe, that is, (figuratively) well, happy, friendly; also (abstractly) welfare, that is, health, prosperity, **peace**: - X do, familiar, X fare, favour, + friend, X greet, (good) health, (X perfect, such as be at) **peace (-able, -ably)**, prosper (-ity, -ous), rest, safe (-ly), salute, welfare, (X all is, be) well, X wholly)".

So how does the Latin/Greek 'Solomon', which sounds like something from the Mystery Religion, but which is only a translation of the Hebrew word '**Shlomoh**'(and which possesses a totally different meaning and sound) somehow prove that Solomon didn't exist and Judaism is connected to the Mystery Religion/Freemasonry? It doesn't, Alan is making a bunk connection. He has also tried to do the same with the words 'Amen' and 'Amon-Ra' (Jordan Maxwell too), and Keith Truth did a nice job of explaining why that doesn't fly. (Remember that Jordan is an admitted Theosophist/disciple of Blavatsky's writings, and in one of her books, the name of the New Age saviour is 'Jordanus Maximus'; he also admits that he was good friends with Manley Palmer Hall, the famous 20<sup>th</sup> Century philosopher-Mason/Luciferian, supports the NWO, and says he's in telepathic contact with aliens from the Pleiades. Jordan is a great example of a theosophist, & him & Alan share many of the same views on ancient history & religion):

**From the 'New Age Infiltration of the Truth Movement' by Keith Truth - available on Youtube:**  
**"A guy in the audience asking Maxwell a question:** "my first question is regarding Isis Ra Elohim?" **Maxwell:** "Isis was a feminine principle of Egypt spelled I S I S, Isis. Then the coming of one of the pharaohs changed the worship of Isis to the worship of Amen-Re, Amen-Ra, which is incidentally why Christians still say 'Amen' in the prayer, because they're sending a prayer through God's son, Amen-Re, or Amon-Ra, Amen. And consequently, when the Phoenician-Canaanites, when the Hebrews went and walked into Palestine they encountered a people that were already there for thousands of years called Palestinians, which is very clever, where you would expect to find Palestinians is in Palestine. And so when they went into Palestine they had

already learned all of the wisdom and all of the religious teachings of Isis, spelled I S I S, then they learned the new concept of the new religion 'Amon-Re', R A, and now they encountered the Palestinians, and now the Palestinians' God was 'El', the planet Saturn, El, B'El. Consequently, a religion grew out of Isis, Ra, El; I S R A E L. Israel is nothing more than Isis, Ra and El". **Keith Truth:** "That's a wonderful theory that sounds great, and it sounds well-planned, and it was articulated nicely, but it's just simply not true. You see the problem is "Isis" is a Greek and Coptic reconstruction of the Egyptian name "Uesat". 'Isis' was not pronounced 'Isis' in ancient Egypt, therefore the name 'Israel' could not have been influenced by the name of 'Isis' in antiquity. Now, the correct etymology of the word 'Israel' is the following: Israel derives from the Hebrew 'Yisra'el', 'he that fights with God', which in turn derives from 'sara' ('he fights') and 'El' ('God'). This is with respect to Genesis 32, where Jacob wrestled with God, it has nothing to do with Isis or Ra. Moreover, 'Amen' is Hebrew for 'so be it', and in the Hebrew it is pronounced 'Ahk-men', 'Ahkmeng'. The God Amon is an English reconstruction of the Egyptian 'Yamanu', **as you can see there's no meaningful connection to the words Amen and Amon in their original languages, thus Maxwell is only trying to fool you with the English language, and it proves that he's not reliable**".

"H3478 – יִשְׂרָאֵל - **yîsrâ'êl** (yis-row-ale)' - from H8280 and H410; **he will rule** as God; Jisrael, a symbolical name of Jacob; also (typically) of his posterity: - Israel". "H8280 - שָׂרָה - **śârâh** (saw-raw)' – a primitive root; **to prevail**: - have power (as a prince)". "H410 - אֵל - **êl** (ale) - shortened from H352; **strength**; as adjective **mighty**; especially the **Almighty** (but used also of any **deity**): - God (god), X goodly, X great, idol, might (-y one), power, strong. Compare names in “-el.” "H543 - אָמֵן - **âmên** (aw-mane)' –  
–  
from H539; **sure**; abstractly **faithfulness**; adverbially **truly**: - **Amen, so be it, truth**)".

Same with '**David**'. Alan said that it came from the word 'Devi', meaning 'God'- but if you just go look at the word in its original language, in this case, Hebrew, you'll see that idea crumbling. 'Devi' is a Hindi name, derived from Sanskrit, meaning *goddess*. If Alan tells us that David means 'God', despite it not meaning that in its original language of Hebrew, then he's playing word-tricks, and simply twisting the meanings of words:

"H1732 - דָּוִד - **dâvid dâvîyd** (daw-veed', daw-veed') - from the same as H1730; **loving**; David, the youngest son of Jesse: - David. H1730 - דָּד - **dôd dôd** (dode, dode) - from an unused root meaning properly to *boil*, that is, (figuratively) **to love**; by implication a *love token*, *lover*, *friend*; specifically an *uncle*: - (well-) beloved, father's brother, love, uncle".

## 2) Alan on how Yahweh = Jove (aka. Jupiter) - more theosophical word-trick inversions:

"When Greece became the empire of the world, Zeus (Greek for Jupiter) became the boss. For the Jews, YHWY is pronounced EEAAVI. Transcribed into Latin the Y is pronounced J and we have JAAVI which becomes Jove, another version of Jupiter" (pg. 17 'Cutting Through' 1).



*"Jackie: What about Jehovah's Witnesses? Alan: I think it's time we told them what Jehovah means, Jehovah simply means Jove, which is Jupiter, and every person who studies Greek and Latin knows that" (pg. 59 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

Nowadays, the most famous of all Masonic/Theosophical word-tricks is the *Yahweh-is-Jehovah-is-Jove-is-Jupiter-is-Lucifer* one. 'Yahweh' is an ancient Hebrew name, 'Jove' is the Latin ablative case for the word 'Jupiter'. YHWH (our rendering 'Yahweh') was translated by 6<sup>th</sup>-10<sup>th</sup> Century Jewish scholars as 'Yehowah', and post-Renaissance Christian scholars adopted it into 'Jehovah'. But connecting it to the Latin 'Jove' just because it sounds similar = stupid scholarship. Shouldn't we be connecting words from different languages because of some kind of shared meaning? Instead of connecting them because of similarities in sound? The original Latin noun-stem was 'Jovis', 'Jupiter' is for the nominative case (main-subject-words- i.e- '**Jupiter** threw the ball') and 'Jove' is for the ablative case (object-of-preposition-words- i.e- 'She threw the ball **with Jove**'). Let's look at Yahweh's etymological history, and see if it shares any history with Jupiter/Jove. Number one, the Hebrew Tetragrammaton, the name for God, has to be one of the most obscure names for God in the world, only supplying 4 consonants without vowel points, to be read from right to left. When the Masons and other Theosophists try and connect it to Jupiter, they're making a case based on a specific pronunciation of that word, but there could be many pronunciations to 'YHWH', 'Jehovah' is not its original form, and no doubt the meaning of YHWH becomes eroded when translating it into other languages. Let's look at its history and meaning.

**From Wiki:** "The form *Yahweh* is a modern scholarly convention for the Hebrew יהוה, YHWH. The exact historical vocalization of the name as well as its etymology is uncertain".



"The name Yahweh in modern Hebrew script: the four consonants read (right to left) YHWH; the vowel-points are below. "Yahweh" is the proper name of God in the Hebrew Bible, where it is written as four consonants (YHWH), called the tetragrammaton,<sup>[23]</sup> the actual pronunciation of which is still debated. Jews ceased to use the name in the Greco-Roman period, **replacing it with the common noun Elohim, "god", to demonstrate the universal sovereignty of Israel's God over all others**; at the same time, the divine name was increasingly regarded as too sacred to be uttered, and was replaced in spoken ritual by the word Adonai ("My Lord"), or with haShem ("the Name") in everyday speech. From about the 6th to the 10th century, it is believed that Jewish scholars used the vowel signs of the Hebrew words Adonai or Elohim as the vowels for YHWH, producing the name Jehovah (YeHoWaH), and this was adopted by Christian scholars after the Renaissance.<sup>[24]</sup> In the 19th century the eminent Hebrew scholar Wilhelm Gesenius (1786–1842) suggested "Yahweh" as the most probable vocalization, based on his study of early Greek transcriptions, theophoric names, and the reported

pronunciation of the name in the Samaritan tradition.<sup>[25]</sup> As a result, in the 19th and 20th centuries biblical scholars began to use the form Yahweh and it became the conventional usage in biblical scholarship.<sup>[24]</sup> **Etymology:** The name is generally linked to a form of the Semitic word-stem HWH, conveying the idea of "befalling". Both Amorite personal names and Greek transcriptions of the tetragrammaton suggest that the vocalization *Yahweh* is correct, and as such should be read as having derived from a causative verbal form ("he becomes" or "he befalls"). On the other hand, if the name is analyzed as a (non-causative) G Stem, the verb "to be" plus the name of E, the chief god in the pantheon, could give rise to the forms *yahweh-el* ("He is El", "He shows himself as El") or the reverse, *El-yahweh* (El who shows himself).<sup>[26]</sup> An etymologization of the name, connecting YHWH with the root HYH, is given in the Book of Exodus, where YHWH, asked by Moses for his name, replies:... אֲבֹתֵיכֶם אֱלֹהֵי יְהוָה זֶה־שְׁמִי... אֲלֵיכֶם: שְׁלַחֲנִי אֶהְיֶה יִשְׂרָאֵל לְבְנֵי תֹאמְרָה כֹה וַיֹּאמֶר אֱלֹהִים אֶהְיֶה לָּעֹלָם... לעֹלָם... "I AM THAT I AM [...]" Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you [...] YHWH God of your fathers, [...] this is my name for ever" <sup>[Exod. 3:14-15]</sup>.

Here's what the 'Strong's Hebrew and Greek Dictionary' has to say about the possible meanings

to 'Yehovah': "H3068 - יְהוָה - **y<sup>e</sup>hōvâh** (yeh-ho-vaw') - from H1961; (the) **self Existent or eternal**; *Jehovah*, Jewish national name of God: - Jehovah, the Lord. Compare H3050, H3069". "H1961 - הִיָּה - **hâyâh** (haw-yaw') - a primitive root (compare H1933); **to exist, that is, be or become, come to pass** (always emphatic, and not a mere copula or auxiliary): - beacon, X altogether, be (-come, accomplished, committed, like), break, cause, come (to pass), continue, do, faint, fall, + follow, happen, X have, last, pertain, quit (one-) self, require, X use". "H3050 - יָה - **yâhh** (yaw) - contracted for H3068, and meaning **the same**; *Jah*, the sacred name: - Jah, the Lord, most vehement. Cp. names in "-iah," "-jah." "H3069 - יְהוִה - **y<sup>e</sup>hōvih** (yeh-ho-vee') - a variation of H3068 (used after H136, and pronounced by Jews as H430, in order to prevent the repetition of the same sound, since they elsewhere pronounce H3068 as H136): - God".



3) Alan on how Yahweh in the Old T. is Lucifer/'God of this World' (a theosophical reversal):

***“Jackie:** You said that the god of the Old Testament Jehovah, Yahweh was representative of Lucifer. **Alan:** He's the god of the world, and those who follow him benefit from the things of the world. **Jackie:** I've pointed out before that everything that they are promised by this god is all of the world, all the riches and the servants, but there is nothing said about the soul, the spirit. **Alan:** No. It's all the things of the world and Jehovah certainly blessed, in the Old Testament, everyone regardless of what they did. I mean Jacob even lied to his father and dressed like his brother to get the blessings, so he showed his cunning, an accused liar, and so he was blessed for it, and so that's just like a mafia system. As long as it's done with cunningness, in masonry. Another thing people seem to miss is Jesus, whom they claim to follow, exposed the deception of the secret gods when he said to the rabbis "you are of your father, the devil," and that's another word for Satan, for Lucifer. **Jackie:** And their father of course was god Jehovah, their god, their creator, and it just doesn't somehow seem to register with some people. We're out of time again; we're now at the hour. "Out of time," that's a silly saying, isn't it?" **(Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec. 6<sup>th</sup> 2004).***

So what? Jesus was simply saying, 'you do not worship Yahweh the God of Israel, but secretly worship the devil' (which no doubt some of the Judaic elite were doing (and had always been doing, as the Old T blatantly reveals in **Eze. 8:14**). So the only way Alan can get away with this notion is if in fact we have good grounds to believe that the Devil/Lucifer and Yahweh are the same figure within the biblical text, but any reader will know that Lucifer is 'God of this World' and not Yahweh, and to prove that they're literally two different characters, one can find many examples in the text (especially, Jesus perceiving them as separate beings- why would he praise Yahweh yet rebuke the Devil?) Remember, we're not arguing here about the actual existence of entities called Yahweh or Lucifer, but rather that within the literary text, these characters are not one and the same, and that there isn't one who is either secretly Evil or Good, as their nature is unambiguously spelled out. Let's focus on the key phrase 'God of this World', something Alan usually mentions; he says it is none other than Yahweh/Jehovah, and that therefore makes him the Lucifer/Satan-figure. But what does the biblical text say specifically about the 'Lord of the World'? The Bible indeed sees Lucifer, and not Yahweh, as the 'Lord of the World', attaining legalistic control over the human race after Adam and Eve decided to follow him and rebel against Yahweh Elohim, and because it is his to give, he offers Jesus power over the entire Earth within the New Testament Gospels of Matthew and Luke. In the Old T.'s Book of Isaiah, and the New T.'s Book of Revelation- it's made clear that Lucifer is the seat of power and authority upon the Earth that has been sustaining and protecting various empires and kings that have served him down throughout time (especially Babylon). The Bible does set up a contrast between two princes, one a '**Prince of this World**' and the other a '**Prince of Another World/Peace/Life**', and after reading the quotes concerning them, the 'theosophical-Yahweh-is-Lord-of-this-World-view seems unfounded. Most theosophical promoters want us to believe that the textual characters Yahweh and Satan, or Jesus and Lucifer, are one and the same, or they want to invert the schema, and say that Yahweh is Evil and Lucifer is Good. But if we're just talking about textual characters, it's clear that within the overall framework of the Bible, the action revolves around two separate main-protagonist/antagonist characters, both in opposition to each other, but one ultimately inferior to the other. One is Good, the other Evil, and concerning who is Good & Evil within the Bible, the theosophists want us to ignore our

intuitive and common-sense interpretation, and believe their assertion that the Good guy is really the Bad guy. To prove that, they simply have to supply the textual evidence, but after looking into it, it becomes apparent that their view is without basis. So even though Alan attacks theosophy, when he does this kind of theorizing about Yahweh being Satan, he is without a doubt speaking like a theosophist.

**Luk 4:5:** And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: **for that is delivered unto me;** and to whomsoever I will I give it. If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

**2Co 4:4** In whom the **god of this world** hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

**Joh 12:31** Now is the judgment of this world: now shall **the prince of this world** be cast out.

**Joh 14:30** Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the **prince of this world** cometh, and hath nothing in me.

**Joh 16:11** Of judgment, because the **prince of this world** is judged.

**Joh 18:36** Jesus answered, My kingdom is not **of this world**: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

**Isa 9:6** For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, **The Prince of Peace.**

**Act 3:15** And killed the **Prince of life**, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.



*"Alan: That's the exoteric meaning of Jehovah. There's an esoteric meaning for Jehovah too.*

*Jackie: What is the esoteric meaning? Alan: Actually it's four words: Yod-He-Vav-He. It's earth,*

air, fire and water. **Jackie:** Yahaveh is what? **Alan:** Earth, air, fire and water, which is behind all of the mystery groups right down to the present. **Jackie:** Yahaveh means earth, air, fire and water. Do the Jews know this? **Alan:** The rabbis do. **Jackie:** What do the Jewish people think it is? It's Hebrew. **Alan:** Well, they think what they're told to think and there're content with very little really, but most of them aren't terribly religious. They're quite content what they're given. **Jackie:** So that is very materialistic when you think about it. **Alan:** It is. **Jackie:** The god of this world, of this world, the third dimensional material world" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Feb. 22<sup>nd</sup> 2005**).

**יהוה** How can it be those four words for certain? There is a debate as to what it means:

Chris White compiled a list of candidates of what it could mean in '**Debunking Jordan Maxwell**': 'he that has sent me', 'he who is always the same', 'he who is absolutely truly existing', 'I am the one', 'I am', 'I am whatever I need to become'. "**Earth, air, fire, and water**" = a theosophical interpretation.

#### **4) Alan on how the Jews "had never been mono-theistic":**

*"Jews had never been monotheistic. There is ample evidence left in the Old Testament concerning female prostitutes and dog-priests, showing the same characteristics of the other religions from Greece, Egypt, Phoenicia to India" (pg. 25 'Cutting Through' 1).*

The Old T. is quite clear about renegade Jews (even Solomon himself) building temples and giving sacrifices to other foreign gods, thus demonstrating Jews straying away from the mono-theistic Judaic faith, not that Judaism is somehow a polytheistic belief system. The Old T. does not have the same characteristics as the religions of Greece, Egypt, India, and Phoenicia. Those are all all tied to the Mystery Religion, and the Old T. is fundamentally opposed to the Babylonian Mystery Religion. Instead of shared characteristics, the Old T. and the Mystery Religion have fundamental dissimilarities. On page 54 of Alan's CT1, where he specifically names all of the trinities made by the ancient priesthood, he names one for Greece, Egypt, India, and Phoenicia, and they're worth noting (but of course, he doesn't tell the reader about version 1.0, namely, the Sumerian trinity of Nimrod, Semiramis, and the reborn Sun Tammuz (because the Old T. is all about bashing them). Alan lists the Greek trinity as being Zeus, Poseidon, and Hades; the Egyptian, Osiris, Isis, and Horus (no surprise); the Hindu, Brahma, Vishnu, and Siva; and the Phoenician, Ashtaroth, Milcom, and Chemosh. This is where it gets interesting as the Old T. specifically refers to those three names from the Phoenician trinity (among other names) as enemies of Yahweh and Israel, and tells how they required their worshippers to burn little babies to them in supplication. Yahweh clearly abhors human sacrifice, so for Alan to say that Judaism (the Old Testament) shares traits with either the Mystery Religion trinities of Greece, Egypt, India, and Phoenicia is laughable and fundamentally



wrong (as they're all polytheistic). We know that Alan loves to connect the Mystery Religion to the Bible, but others have tried to go more mainstream and instead connect it to Egyptian mono-theistic sun-worship. But it's worth reprinting what Dr. O Zuhdi wrote in his review of Greenberg's **'The Moses Mystery'**. In it, he succinctly tells that the *Judaism-copied-Egypt-theory* is doomed because the historical evidence now shows that the stories and traditions of Judaism pre-date the myths of Egypt:

From **'A review of Gary Greenberg's book the 'Moses Mystery' (1997) from 'KMT: A Modern Journal of Ancient Egypt, 8:3, Fall 1997 by Dr. O. Zuhdi'** "The author devotes much space to linking incidents in the lives of Abraham, Isaac, Esau and Jacob with Egyptian models. He foresees that critics might nit-pick at some specifics, but is seemingly unaware of Near Eastern clues in the patriarchal narratives which place the origin of these tales well into the Second Millennium B.C. These include Abraham and Isaac describing their wives as sisters (sister was the highest level of wife in Mesopotamian culture), Sarah's letting her maidservant bear a child in her stead (a custom well attested at Nuzi) and Esau's selling of his birthright (also attested at Nuzi). Such specifics and others place the origin of the Pentateuch circa 1500 B.C, for these customs were unknown or illegal in the Israel of monarchical or exilic times (ca. 950-500 BC). They also were unknown to the Egyptians, so could not have originated from that quarter. Greenberg's contention that Esau is Set and Jacob Horus, that the story of these patriarchs derives from the Contending of Horus and Set (238), therefore, is untenable *prima facie*, for the patriarchal narrative predates the Egyptian myth, which was first attested in 1145-1141 B.C, during the reign of Rameses V" (<http://ggreenberg.tripod.com/ancientne/MMkmt.html>).

#### 5) Alan on the 'Creation of Adam and Eve in the Book of Genesis':



*"In Gene-Sis, 'god' created Man and Woman. Later we find there was no-one to till the soil, so he created Adam (A—Dam) then Eve (Ivy)". - pg. 27 'Cutting Through' 2*

Alan has repeatedly said that in Genesis we encounter two creations, first Man and Woman, and then, because God had no one to till the Earth (Adam & Eve). He claims that this



symbolically represents the division between the ruling elites and the common-folk, but sorry, if one realizes that Gen. 1 & 2 are not connected in a temporally linear fashion, then that theory falls apart. The narrative in Genesis 1 speaks about one creation event involving humans, and in Genesis 2, that same event is just repeated again, but in another way.

**The Genesis account (from Wiki):** “The passages have had an exceptionally long and complex history of interpretation. Until the latter half of the 19th century, they were seen as one continuous, uniform story with Genesis 1:1–2:6 outlining the world's origin, and 2:7–2:25<sup>[8]:p.297</sup> carefully painting a more detailed picture of the creation of humanity. Modern scholarship, persuaded by (1) the use of two different names for God, (2) two different emphases (**physical vs. moral issues**), and (3) a different order of creation (plants before humans vs. plants after humans), advances that these are two distinct scriptures written many years apart by two different sources.<sup>[9] [10]</sup> **Genesis 2:4:** “These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God (*Yahweh Elohim*) made the earth and the heavens”. **Structure and composition:** Genesis 1 consists of eight acts of creation within a six day framework followed by a day of rest. In each of the first three days there is an act of division: Day one divides the darkness from light; day two, the waters from the skies; and day three, the sea from the land. In each of the next three days these divisions are populated: day four populates what was created on day one, and heavenly bodies are placed in the darkness and light; day five populates what was created on day two, and fish and birds are placed in the seas and skies; finally, day six populates what was created on day three, and animals and man are placed on the land. This six-day structure is symmetrically bracketed: On day zero primeval chaos reigns, and on day seven there is cosmic order.<sup>[37]</sup> Genesis 2 is a simple linear narrative, with the exception of the parenthesis about the four rivers at 2:10–14. This interrupts the forward movement of the narrative and is possibly a later insertion.<sup>[38]</sup> The two are joined by Genesis 2:4 (which echoes the first line of Genesis 1, “In the beginning Elohim created both the heavens and the earth”, but is reversed). The significance of this, if any, is unclear, but it does reflect the preoccupation of each chapter, Genesis 1 looking down from heaven, and Genesis 2 looking up from the earth”.<sup>[39]</sup>

That is just a theory (**the 2-sources/2-authors-for-the-Creation-Account-theory**), but it shows that biblical interpreters see the Genesis 1 & 2 creation account of humans as not connected in a temporally linear manner (going from Gen. 1 to 2), but are rather different versions of the same central story. It's clear that the two narratives are coming from different perspectives: in Genesis 1, we are introduced to *Elohim*, *Man*, and *Woman*, in Genesis 2, *Yahweh*, *Adam* and *Eve*. Some scholars have suggested that Genesis 1 is all about God looking down from above the Earth (the reader being exposed to the physical aspects of reality (the Universe, its creation and the birth of time and space and order), and in Genesis 2, God is now upon the Earth, literally walking through the Garden He made. In Genesis 1, the reader is introduced to the created &

orderly, physical/material aspect of existence, and in Genesis 2, the moral dimension, and without a doubt, the key to understanding the Genesis creation account is by understanding the fundamental differences between the two narratives, and that suggests that they do not have separate authors, but were perhaps specifically constructed and meant to be taken together. It's obvious that Alan's theory could still hold, that the difference between them (Gen. 1 saying 'Man', and Gen. 2, 'Adam') could symbolize a deeper esoteric theme, but as we'll see in a bit, this difference of 'Man' and 'Adam' in the English & Greek bible disappears once we go back to its original Hebrew version.

#### 6) Alan on the meaning of the word 'Christ':



*"The word Christ, Chrystos etc., comes from India, where it was called Krishna" (pg. 31 'Cutting Through' 1).*

'Christ/Chrystos' is Greek for the Hebrew word 'Messiah' (which means 'anointed one'). From [tektonics.org](http://www.tektonics.org): "Although many critics allege *Krishna* means *Christ*, Krishna in *Sanskrit* actually translates as **Black (One)** as Krishna was believed to have blackish-blue skin. The word Christ literally translates as **Anointed One**. When skeptics, in turn, spell Krishna as Chrishna or Christna, this is a blatant attempt to spread more misinformation and reinforce their erroneous theories" ([http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus\\_similarities.html](http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus_similarities.html)).

*"Alan: Christ comes from Crista, C-R-I-S-T-A, and it means the crest of a bird, just the same as a plume, as the comb on the head of a bird. It's the crest. That's what crista means. Look it up. The old word was Cresco and crinis. Cristatus. The ancient Latin used to be Draco. Draco from the drake the cock of the male bird, the crest of the male bird. The cock. It's the plume or crest of a helmet of a knight. Crista. The guys who are rambling at the top, in charge of all these huge physical temples know all this stuff, they're well aware of it. From the arch of your foot to the crown of your head. I'm not following anybody" (pg. 184 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

This one is quite amazing, and representative of Alan's semantical mumbo-jumbo. To uncover the meaning of 'Chrystos', which is Greek for the **Hebrew word** 'Messiah' ('anointed one'), Alan connects it to other Greek and Latin words, but if he'd just look up the meaning of the word in

its original **Hebrew**, then everything would be settled. Why is he connecting it to other words that are not even from the same language as the original root-word in question? ('*Messiah*'). Notice how he says, "the guys at the top know all of this stuff" - know what stuff? (probably that it's all bullshit). When we get to **Error#5**, where Alan says that Paul never even existed, we'll see how illogical his word associations can get (rambling on for over a minute, connecting his name to various Greek and Latin words, claiming that it all proves he never even existed and was made up by the Mystery Religion).

## 7) Alan on the meaning of the word 'Abba':

*"Jackie: Do you know what Abba means? Alan: Well, basically it's a Masonic term for the offspring of a father's brother. It's a Masonic term" (pg. 192 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

**From Wikipedia:** "Abba, an originally Aramaic form borrowed into Modern Hebrew<sup>[20]</sup> (written אבא in Greek, and 'abbā in Aramaic), is immediately followed by the Greek equivalent (Πατηρ) with no explicit mention of it being a translation. The phrase *Abba, Father* is repeated in Romans 8:15 and Galatians 4:6. In Aramaic, it would be אבא. Note, the name Barabbas is a Hellenization of the Aramaic *Bar Abba* (בר אבא), literally, "Son of the Father".

**Mark 14:36:** "*Abba, Father,*" he said, "*everything is possible for you. Take this cup from me.*"

'**Abba**' is an Aramaic term for 'father'- so why doesn't he just say that? Masonry in its present form accompanied with English arguably began no more than 500-600 years ago, yet Aramaic is an ancient language. So how can he claim that it originally derived from Masonry?

## 8) Alan on how Yahweh is a late-comer in the Old T:

*"Alan: But if you go into the Old Testament, Jehovah or Yahweh is a latecomer. He comes on the scene after the Elohim and the Elohim are the creators you might say, so definitely Yahweh was a local deity that was then pushed – in fact he was the volcano god and he was eventually pushed up to overtake everyone else, not by Jews but by the ruling governments of the day" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 13<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

Alan is talking about how in Genesis 1 and the beginning of Genesis 2, the term '**Elohim**' is used (Hebrew for **God**), but then by the time we get to Genesis 2:4, it has changed into '**Yahweh Elohim**' (translated as '**Lord God**'). Because '**Elohim**' supposedly denotes a plurality of Gods, Alan thinks that this change of title signifies a different being arriving on the scene- but what does the 'Strong Hebrew Bible Dictionary' have to say about the meaning of the word 'Elohim'? (before we hear it conjoined with 'Yahweh'?):

**"Strong Dictionary: 'el-o-heem':** Plural of H433; *gods* in the ordinary sense; but specifically used (in the plural thus, especially with the article) of the supreme *God*;"

**From Wiki: 'Elohim' = אֱלֹהִים:** "The word occurs more than 2500 times in the Hebrew bible, with meanings ranging from "god" in a general sense (as in Exodus 12:12, where it describes "the gods of Egypt"), to a specific god (e.g., 1 Kings 11:33, where it describes Chemosh "the god of Moab", or the frequent references to Yahweh as the "elohim" of Israel), to demons, seraphim, and other supernatural beings, to the spirits of the dead brought up at the behest of King Saul in 1 Samuel 28:13, and even to kings and prophets (e.g., Exodus 4:16)<sup>[8]</sup> The phrase *bene elohim*, usually translated "sons of God", has an exact parallel in Ugaritic and Phoenician texts, referring to the council of the gods.<sup>[9]</sup> *Elohim* occurs frequently throughout the Torah. In some cases (e.g. Exodus 3:4, "... *Elohim* called unto him out of the midst of the bush ..."), it acts as a singular noun in Hebrew grammar, and is then generally understood to denote the single God of Israel. In other cases, Elohim acts as an ordinary plural of the word Eloah, and refers to the polytheistic notion of multiple gods (for example, Exodus 20:3, "Thou shalt have no other gods before me."). In still other cases, the meaning is not clear from the text, but may refer to powerful beings (e.g. Genesis 6:2, "... the sons of *the Elohim* (e-aleim) saw the daughters of men (e-adam, the adam) that they were fair; and they took them for wives..").

Alan is full of shit. In **Genesis 1-3** (the passages we must look at to see if Alan's initial-many-Elohim-&-the-late-comer-Yahweh-textual-view is correct), 'Elohim' is always used with a definite article (to signify the one singular Creator-God, thus differentiating Him from all others). It's obvious that we're dealing with monotheism when reading Genesis 1 in its original Hebrew, as we're told very clearly from its grammar and word choice that a Supreme-Creator God has made the Universe. There are no other Gods or beings with him in the beginning, and every time 'Elohim' is mentioned in Genesis 1 (when he's introduced, creates the Universe, and then Mankind), it has a definite article. No doubt other Ugaritic and Semitic texts used the word 'el' for their Gods (the Israelites shared linguistic roots with many peoples though), and it doesn't matter if early polytheistic Arabs used the term 'El' in a pluralistic way- what it all comes down to is how the writers of the Hebrew Old Testament intended to use it. If anyone could ever prove that 'Elohim' in Genesis 1 signified a plurality of separate Gods, then that would be an amazing thing indeed and surely the death of Judaism: one would have exposed a polytheistic system masquerading as a mono-theistic one within the 1<sup>st</sup> chapter of its own book. From Genesis 2:4 and onwards, God ('Elohim') becomes personalized to the reader by being given the title of 'Lord God' ('Yahweh Elohim'), and one could say a million things about this title change..maybe it reveals how God now possesses some sort of authority over his creation (now that the Creation Week of Genesis has ended), and indeed in Gen. 2:4, when the term 'Lord God' is invoked ('Yahweh Elohim'), the reader is then immediately told that He is responsible for creating the Heavens and the Earth (perhaps thus having the justifiable right to claim 'Lordship' and authority over it?). That view is still better than Alan's idea that 'in the beginning Yahweh the Volcano God killed off all the other Gods'. The use of the plural 'Elohim'

with an accompanying definite article represents intensification, rather than number, and it's been referred to by Hebrew scholars as the '*plural of majesty & potentiality*'.

## **Elohim or Yahweh?** From: '**Hard Sayings of the Bible**' by Walter C. Kaiser Jr., Peter H. Davids, F. F. Bruce, Manfred T. Brauch - InterVarsity Press, - pg. 87-88:

"Why does Genesis 1 refer to God exclusively by the Hebrew title Elohim, "God," while the second chapter of Genesis, beginning in the second half of Genesis 2:4, speaks exclusively of Yahweh Elohim, that is, "the LORD God"? So striking is this divergence of the divine names that it has been common in critical circles of biblical scholarship to conclude that the writer, or, as those in the critical school prefer, the redactor (a sort of copyeditor) used basically two different sources for the two creation accounts found in the two chapters. The person who paved the way for this theory of dual sources was Jean Astruc (1684-1766), the personal physician to Louis XV and a professor on the medical faculty of the University of Paris. While he still held to the Mosaic authorship of all of the Pentateuch, his volume on the book of Genesis published in 1753 offered the major clue that the names Elohim and Yahweh were the telltale traces that Moses used two sources to compose this material - material that obviously recorded events occurring before his time. This explanation as to how Moses had access to material far beyond his own lifetime and the reason for the use of the dual names, however, was too facile; it failed to note that the variation in the employment of these two divine names in the book of Genesis was subject to certain rules that could be described rather precisely. First of all, the name Yahweh, "LORD," (notice the English translation convention of rendering this name in large and small capital letters, as opposed to "Lord," which renders another word meaning something like "master") is a proper noun used exclusively of the God of Israel. Elohim, on the other hand, is a generic term for "God" or "gods" that only subsequently became a proper name. Yahweh is used wherever the Bible stresses God's personal relationship with his people and the ethical aspect of his nature. Elohim, on the other hand, refers to God as the Creator of the whole universe of people and things, and especially of the material world: he was the ruler of nature, the source of all life. This variation of divine names can be seen most dramatically in texts like Psalm 19. In this psalm Elohim is used in the first part, which describes God's work in creation and his relationship to the material world. But in the middle of the psalm the psalmist switches to the topic of the law of the LORD and the relationship the LORD has with those who know him; there the name Yahweh appears. A further complication occurs because Exodus 6:3 notes that God says, "I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob as God Almighty, but by my name the LORD I did not make myself known to them." The resolution to this apparent contradiction to some 150 uses of the name Yahweh during the patriarchal period is to be found in a technical point of Hebrew grammar, known as *beth essentiae*, in the phrase "by my name." This phrase meant that while Abraham, Isaac and Jacob heard and used the name Yahweh, it was only in Moses' day that the realization of the character, nature and essence of what that name meant became clear. "By the name" is better translated "in the character [or nature] of Yahweh [was I not known]." Thus the name Yahweh is used when the Bible wishes to present the personal character of God and his direct relationship with those human beings who have a special association with him. Contrariwise, Elohim occurs when the Scriptures are

referring to God as a transcendent Being who is the author of the material world, yet One who stands above it. Elohim conveys the more philosophically oriented concept that connects deity with the existence of the world and humanity. But for those who seek the more direct, personal and ethically oriented view of God, the term Yahweh was more appropriate. Accordingly, Genesis 1 correctly used the name Elohim, for God's role as Creator of the whole universe and of all living things and all mortals is what the chapter teaches. The subject narrows immediately in Genesis 2-3, however; there it describes God's very intimate and personal relationship with the first human pair, Adam and Eve. God is depicted as walking and talking with Adam in the Garden of Eden. Therefore Yahweh is appropriately joined to Elohim to indicate that the Elohim of all creation is now the Yahweh who is intimately concerned to maintain a personal relationship with those who will walk and talk with him".

### 9) Alan on how the Mason Kipling said that Yahweh = Jove

*"Jackie: There was a Masonic song and it was sung to the tune of "God Save the King," which is the same tune of, what is it, "Oh Beautiful for Spacious Skies," or whatever, well right in that song the lyric are Jehovah, Jove, Oh Lord. Alan: That's right and Rudyard Kipling also wrote it and he said, "Jehovah, Jove, by George." It's a big joke to them because ultimately in freemasonry the high masons are taught the truth" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 13<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

*"Jackie: I received a call from a listener last night and he is a long-time listener but he was really thrilled to hear you mention the CIA behind many of the shortwave alternative broadcasts, but he said, " to be honest with you, I had quit listening for a while when you had Alan on and he said that Jesus was the same as Jupiter." And I said no he didn't and he was convinced and I said, "no, you misunderstood what he told us," and I looked it up of course. I didn't carry this on in the conversation but you can search and find it in so many places that Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, are all one and the same. Alan: That's right. Rudyard Kipling even wrote a little poem on it, and it ended with "Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, by George." That's how it ended; he was a high mason too, so they all know. Of course it's a mystery religion and it's been around for thousands and thousands of years and they've controlled all other established religions. They certainly took them over from the beginning" - (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 27<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

So because the Mason Rudyard Kipling wrote in a poem that Jehovah is Jupiter, it is therefore true? Even though Alan blasts the Masons, he still repeatedly tells us that they always have access to the truth. The Freemasons and theosophists secretly worship Lucifer the harbinger of the Mysteries, and that no doubt makes them biased when it comes to Judaism & Christianity.

### 10) Alan on how Albert Pike (the notorious Sovereign Commander of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry) says that Lucifer = Adonay (Yahweh); Alan says that Jehovah is a volcano God.



*"Alan: Read Albert Pike's **"Morals and Dogma"** and he tells you that freemasonry is a religion and he tells you again, he says, **"make no mistake. Lucifer is God,"** and unfortunately so is Adonai. Jackie: He says that in **"Morals and Dogma"**? Alan: It's in **"Morals and Dogma"**. Make no mistake, he says, "Lucifer is God." Lucifer is the light you see he's talking about. Jackie: In the Masonic rituals, I actually have this in Chapter 16 and 17 of the book, they say to the Freemasons when they get up high enough the lost word is Jehovah. That's in one of the initiations or the part – so Lucifer and Jehovah are the Masonic gods? Alan: They're two sides of the same coin. Jackie: Well of course. I mean Lucifer – the reason I'm saying this is because of the call I received from a listener who said that referring to Jehovah as Lucifer is blasphemy, well but it isn't Jehovah it's Yahweh, and that I was being put on an altar, that he would take me if I was wrong or take her if she was wrong. Now this is not a cruel lady. What she is saying she means it with all of her heart and soul because she believes with all her heart and soul that Yahweh, or however they do it, that is creator and that is the god Jehovah but it's using his name wrong. You see the whole thing is so twisted. Alan: When you cut through the chase of freemasonry, most people don't get beyond the third degree and they're quite happy as a Master Mason, you see, but "life begins at 40" and that's what it means, the 40th degree is when they start to tell you what the real truth is" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 20<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

For Masons, Lucifer and the term 'Jehovah' are one and the same, but not for Bible-readers. For them, equating Yahweh with Lucifer is tantamount to a misuse of the word, and notice how Jackie mentioned to Alan that a listener called her up and told her that very thing, that she was misusing the word, and Alan responded: *"when you cut through the chase of freemasonry, most people don't get beyond the third degree and they're quite happy as a Master Mason"- implying that the Masons don't get the truth (but other times he says the reverse, that they're privy to it). He seems to hint to Jackie that any equivocation made between the word 'Yahweh' and 'Lucifer' is unwarranted (though he did agree with her and say that there's a link between Lucifer and 'Jehovah'). The Lucifer-is-Jehovah-equation = theosophical juggling. Also, Jackie told a lie when she said that "they say to the freemasons when they get up high enough the lost word is Jehovah". The lost word of the deity that Masons learn in the 'Royal Arch Degree' is Jebulon (Jahbulon), and its three-part composite structure clearly links it to the Mystery Religion (being Jehovah, Baal, and On (for Osiris)). The lost word is an important topic as it tells us what Gods the Freemasons are preoccupied with in the higher degrees, namely Baal and Osiris (who were both simply alternate forms of Nimrod the 1<sup>st</sup> Freemason and Builder) ('Osiris' was 'Orion' in Egypt, and the 3 Pyramids were meant to copy his belt (being a grand homage to him, and remarkably, Robert Graves (Alan's fave source) tells us in 'Hebrew Myths' that the ancient Persians called 'Orion' 'Nimrod')). But why doesn't Alan correct her when she says that 'Jehovah' is the lost word (which = the God) of Freemasonry? If Alan is such an expert about the*

Freemasons, then why can't he get it right and correct her? One gets the feeling sometimes that Alan is shielding the Freemasons at a very subtle level.

<https://secure.gn.apc.org/members/www.bilderberg.org/phpBB2/viewtopic.php?p=10695>

**"Alan:** Albert Pike also said, make no doubt about it that **"Lucifer is God."** **Jackie:** He said that in **"Morals and Dogma"**? **Alan:** **"Morals and Dogma,"** yes. **Jackie:** Well, he is the lord of this world. **Alan:** Lord of the world, absolutely, that's Jehovah. That's the big secret that has been hidden from everyone for so long. In the beginning they were gods, Elohim, which was plural, and eventually this little earthly god, the volcano god, took over. **Jackie:** The volcano god? Is that Jehovah? **Alan:** That's Jehovah, yes. **Jackie:** Actually, wasn't that like a phantom that the priesthood made up for people to worship? **Alan:** Basically the volcano symbolized again a pyramid with the top blowing, which is the fire, the fire in the middle, and that's the symbol again of the logic. That's why Mr. Spock in Star Trek was a Vulcan. He ran on law and logic, you see. It's all symbolic and if you look at the little badges they get and cards for their induction, the boys in Judaism, when they're 12 or 13--**Jackie:** When they get Bar Mitzvah? **Alan:** Yes. You'll see right there that that's a symbol of a volcano blowing smoke and that's the symbol of – again, it's not real, a real people doing a real thing, it's a priesthood, not a big priesthood either, who's manipulated all the religions down through the ages and it's all symbolic and allegorical of this priesthood. The volcano is the smoke by day and the fire by night. **Jackie:** You mean it's talked about in the Bible? In the Old Testament? **Alan:** That's right. **Jackie:** Smoke by day and fire by night. **Alan:** Yes, and that's all symbolic and allegorical of an ancient, ancient priesthood that's many, many thousands of years old" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Dec. 28<sup>th</sup> 2004).

There's nothing at all in Genesis to back up the notion that **"in the Beginning they were Gods"**.



What about Alan's idea that the account of the Israelites following "smoke by day and fire by night" proves that Yahweh is in reality a Volcano God? **from: 'Ages in Chaos: The True Story of Moses and the Pharaoh According to Velikovsky by Kemal Menemencioglu (copyright © 2007**

[hermetics.org](http://www.hermetics.org)): "The Eruption of the Santorini volcano in the Aegean Island of Thera was believed to have occurred at that age. Geologists have given such diverse ages as 1638 B.C. and 1360 B.C. for this catastrophe. Velikovsky claims that a chain of volcanoes exploded causing the plagues of Egypt. The Santorini explosion is known to have caused such radical changes such as the end of the Mycenaean civilization. It was many times more powerful than the eruption of Karakatoa in 1883, which shook the world and caused 35 thousands deaths. At the same time, Mount Vesuvius is believed to have erupted in a huge blast. The Santorini eruption was believed to have been a thousand times more powerful than a nuclear bomb. In the Pentateuch, it is mentioned that there was pillar of smoke by day and a pillar of fire by night to guide the Israelites on their journey. Velikovsky believes that the Sinai mountain, which is volcanic, erupted and as volcanoes appear to be pillars of smoke by day and pillars of fire by night, this would explain this enigmatic reference" (<http://www.hermetics.org/exodus.html>).

*"Alan: The reason they chose four gospels was for the north, south, east and the west. It was for the "four corners of the world" as they called it; the square, the ashlar, the perfection, and it's highly Masonic in its origin. "Jesus" itself from the Latin – there's no such thing in Hebrew as "Jesus," and you'd have "Yeshu" would be the closest you'd get to it. Jesus, in a sense, if you were to speak it in the French is Je suis, meaning "I am," and that's what every Mason must say, because "I am" means you're ultimately going to the higher G, which is beyond even Moses or grafting, it's to godhood. That's the secret behind the high, high freemasonry, you become as God, and it's the same thing with all the other religions if you look into them deeply enough. They all come from the same roots" (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES VERSUS ANOTHER, BETTER WAY" August 27, 2007).*

Alan mentions going beyond God and into *Godhood*, an utterly theosophical notion. The monotheistic religions are not about attaining 'God-hood/becoming a God, that's only with some Eastern and theosophically-based religions. So because the Aramaic word 'Yeshua' becomes 'Jesus' in Greek, and because the Greek 'Jesus' sounds like the French 'Je suis' ('I am')- Christianity is a product of the Mystery Religion? (he will explicitly say that coming up).

### 11) Alan on how Yahweh-worshippers in reality follow Lucifer:

*"Jackie: I know but you know there are so many people who say I'm a Christian and worship and adore Yahweh, Jehovah, Jove, Lucifer and they don't even realize they're doing it. Alan: That's how far mind control can take you and really it's also a choice for them and you can't really do anything about it" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 20<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

Clearly, the Jews worshipped the monotheistic God, Yahweh, so let's highlight a major difference between Yahweh and the Mystery Religion, and see how utterly dumb it would be to say that Yahweh is the 'God of this World' (Lucifer, the Demi-Urge, the God of Freemasonry), as Alan claims. The Babylonian Mystery Religion irrefutably endorsed human sacrifice, as

Baal/Molech (Nimrod) worshippers burned little babies alive, whereas the Old T.'s Yahweh absolutely abhorred it (why in fact he told the Israelites to go out and exterminate the Canaanites, who liked to roast babies). Yahweh demanded it only once, to test Abraham's faith- so to confuse Yahweh with the God of this World is nothing but a theosophical distortion. It's quite clear when reading the Old T. that Yahweh is in fact the Good guy (as he forbids murdering anyone, putting people into slavery etc), however, the Mystery Religion created the practice of human sacrifice. So to say that Yahweh/Jehovah represents the demi-urge/Jupiter/Saturn/the force of Freemasonry/Lucifer is a classic theosophical reversal, seen especially within the writings of Pike, Blavatsky and Bailey.



## 12) Alan-quotes on how the Bible was put together/connected to the Mystery Religion:

*"Alan: That's why they put Genesis together, the "Gene of Isis," because it contains their Mystery Religion and of course religion dominates the mind. That's what its function was meant to do. It limits your scope of thinking" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 20<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

So what does 'Genesis' mean?

**From Wiki:** "The **Book of Genesis** (Greek: Γένεσις, "birth", "origin," from Hebrew: בְּרֵאשִׁית, B'reishit (Biblical: B'reshiyth), "in the beginning")<sup>[1]</sup> is the first book of the Hebrew Bible (the Christian Old Testament). In Hebrew the book is called *Bereishit*, meaning "in the beginning." This title is the first word of the Hebrew text - a method by which all five books of the Torah are named. When the Hebrew Bible was translated into Greek in the 3rd century BC to produce the Septuagint, the name given was Γένεσις *Genesis*, meaning "birth" or "origin." This was in line with the Septuagint use of subject themes as book names. The Greek title has continued to be used in all subsequent Latin and English versions of the Bible, and most other languages".



Because 'Isis' is the Coptic Greek reconstruction of the Egyptian 'Uesat', and because the 1<sup>st</sup> book of the Pentateuch was originally written in Hebrew, and not in Greek- the '**Gene of Isis**' = another word-trick. 'Genesis' is Greek for "birth/origin/beginning" (a translation of the Hebrew term '*B'reshiyth*' (meaning "in the beginning")), so if the Greek term 'Genesis' was in fact the 1<sup>st</sup> name for the Bible's 1<sup>st</sup> book, then no doubt a possible link could be made between the Bible and the Mystery Religion (as 'Isis' is Greek, the Greek translation of the Egyptian word 'Uesat'). In other words, if the Old T's 'Book of Genesis' was originally written in Greek, and not in Hebrew, then a case could be made for the 'Gene of Isis' theory. But since the Hebrew Bible's Book of Genesis was written down long before the Septuagint translation, than that notion cannot hold. If Alan wants to make a case for the Bible being made by the Mystery Religion, then he needs to delve deeper into the biblical text and show specific passages and themes that indeed demonstrate a connection or similarity with the Mystery Religion (not just point to words or stress how words sound like other words in other languages). The easiest way is just scrutinizing the text itself, but notice how he never quotes anything? or tells us to evaluate specific passages that contain embedded 'Mystery-Religion-themes'? It's simply because the text will not bend to his theosophical wishes, and as we'll see later, it is antithetical to the Babylonian Mystery Religion.

*"Alan: "That's right. You'll find if you say "Jesus" and then take it into the French, you have "Je Suis," I Am. Jesuit is Je Suis, same thing, "I am." The whole thing is the mystery religion. All of it is the mystery religion" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 13<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

Wow, so because Jesus (Greek for Yeshua) sounds like the French I am ('Je suis') Christianity is connected to the Mystery Religion? This kind of logic is hilarious. Reminds me of the time I heard Glen Kealey doing something similar with a bunch of unrelated words. To be honest, if it wasn't for the sound of Alan's voice and his ability to phrase things, people would not buy it.

### 13) Alan on how Adam was a hermaphrodite in the Garden of Eden:

*"Jackie: I remember in Genesis where it says, male and female made He them. Alan: Yes, and of course if you go into the Talmud they also talk about that. It doesn't mean they made male and female one and one. It can also mean he made a bunch of male and female--Jackie:*

*Hermaphrodites. Alan: Yes. Jackie: That's kind of how that's said, isn't it, because I remember when I read that I thought it was worded funny. Male and female made he them. Alan: If you look at the exact wording in the Greek and you have **Imagio**, which is the image. It means the perfect likeness, sameness in fact. Jackie: So in other words "the architect," what would you call it? I mean a cloned body, is that what we're talking about, by a hermaphrodite? Alan: An exact duplicate of that particular deity and that's the symbol behind even occult Judaism and Catholicism and all the rest of them is a hermaphroditic figure. That's why you have two*

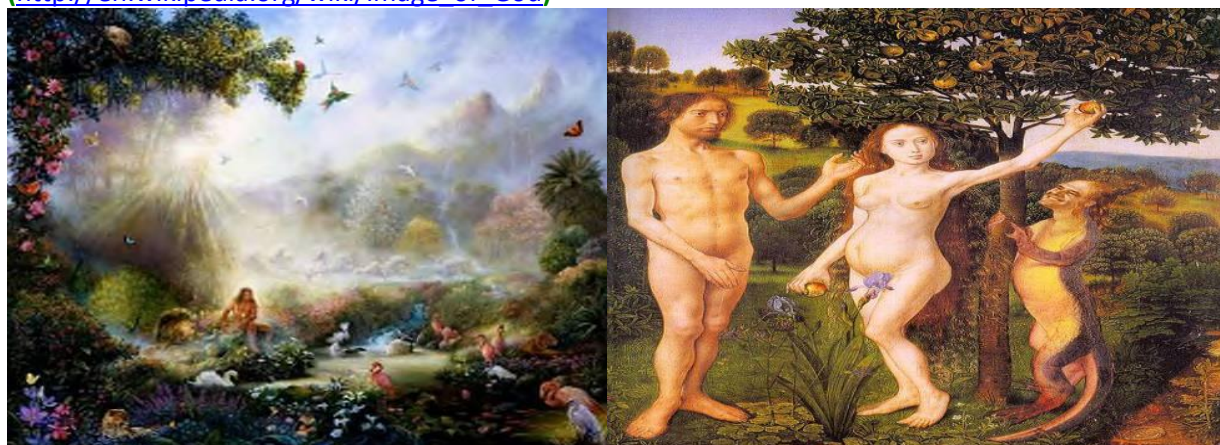


*creations or beginnings of species. Not the first beginnings. They talk about regenerating the planet, which means to repopulate, but you have two beginnings where the deity creates male and female and then later on you look and it says there's no one to till the soil so he creates Adam and Eve. What they're talking about there is those that were made in the same image of the gods, if you like, the human gods, man and woman, are the upper elite group who will control the world; whereas the Adam and Eve types are the workers you see. It's a system that they're describing more than anything else, wrapped up in a story. It's a system" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 20<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

Alan's idea that Adam was originally a hermaphrodite (made in the perfect image/sameness of the Creator) only works if the text tells us that God is a hermaphrodite. But it's clear that no such thing is ever put forth in Genesis (he's never portrayed in Genesis 1 as being a man or a woman, let alone a hermaphrodite)- in fact, Genesis 1 has God (*Elohim*) bringing the Universe/material reality into being, showing quite clearly that He is a timeless, non-spatial, immaterial entity. Rather than a *body* of any sort, in Genesis 1 God is shown to be more like a *formless Mind* (existing before physical reality/space & matter/energy even came into being). Obviously, "made in the image of God" should not be taken literally, but rather metaphorically. So what's the meaning of '*Imagio*' in Gen. 1? *Image* is our English word, but in Hebrew it was called "made in the **tselem of 'Elohim'**".

Here's what the 'Hebrew Strong Bible' dictionary has to say about '**tselem**': "H6754 - צֶלֶם - **tselem** (tseh'-lem) - from an unused root meaning to *shade*; a *phantom*, that is, (figuratively) *illusion*, *resemblance*; hence a representative *figure*, especially an *idol*: - image, vain shew".

**From Wiki:** "Man in "the image of God": the meaning of the "image of God" has been debated as to its precise meaning. The ancient Jewish philosopher Philo of Alexandria and the medieval Jewish scholar Rashi believed it referred to "a sort of conceptual archetype, model, or blueprint that God had previously made for man." His colleague Maimonides believed that it referred to man's **free will**.<sup>[51]</sup>" ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Image\\_of\\_God](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Image_of_God))



There aren't two separate creation events of humans in Gen 1 & 2. Gen 2. simply recounts the creation account of Gen 1. Perhaps they're called 'Man' and 'Woman' in Genesis 1 because it is from the perspective of God looking down upon the Earth, and in Genesis 2 'Adam' and 'Eve',

because the perspective shifts to the Earth. Even God's name changes, going from *Elohim* ('God') in Genesis 1 to *Yahweh Elohim* ('Lord God') (specifically at **2:4**). But in the original Hebrew version, "Man" in Genesis 1 is called 'Adam', and when we get to Genesis 2 (which says the more personal name 'Adam' in the Greek/English text), it again only says 'Adam'. So in fact, within the original Hebrew Book of Genesis there was no 'Man/Adam' dichotomy that we have in the English version (i.e. where we see 'Man' in Genesis 1 and 'Adam' in Genesis 2), rather the Hebrew text just gives up 'Adam'/'Adam'. So if there's no difference of names in Genesis 1 & 2, then how can Alan justify his theory that 'Man' in Genesis 1 symbolizes the elites? and Adam in Genesis 2 the worker-slaves? Once again, if we just go back to the word or text in its original form and language, we see Alan's theosophical/Mystery Religion twists disappearing. Here's the spot in the text where it switches from the use of Man to Adam for the 1<sup>st</sup> time:

**"Gen 2:18** And the LORD God said, It is not good that the **man** should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him. **Gen 2:19** And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto **Adam** to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof".

Here we can see exactly what Hebrew words used:

**"Gen 2:18** And the LORD<sup>H3068</sup> God<sup>H430</sup> said,<sup>H559</sup> It is not<sup>H3808</sup> good<sup>H2896</sup> that the **man**<sup>H120</sup> should be<sup>H1961</sup> alone;<sup>H905</sup> I will make<sup>H6213</sup> him an help<sup>H5828</sup> meet for him.<sup>H5048</sup> **Gen 2:19** And out of<sup>H4480</sup> the ground<sup>H127</sup> the LORD<sup>H3068</sup> God<sup>H430</sup> formed<sup>H3335</sup> every<sup>H3605</sup> beast<sup>H2416</sup> of the field,<sup>H7704</sup> and every<sup>H3605</sup> fowl<sup>H5775</sup> of the air;<sup>H8064</sup> and brought<sup>H935</sup> them unto<sup>H413</sup> **Adam**<sup>H121</sup> to see<sup>H7200</sup> what<sup>H4100</sup> he would call<sup>H7121</sup> them: and whatsoever<sup>H3605 H834</sup> Adam<sup>H121</sup> called<sup>H7121</sup> every living<sup>H2416</sup> creature,<sup>H5315</sup> that<sup>H1931</sup> was the name<sup>H8034</sup> thereof".

**"H120 אָדָם' - âdâm** (aw-dawm)- from H119; ruddy, that is, a *human being* (an individual or the species, *mankind*, etc.): - X another, + hypocrite, + common sort, X low, man (mean, of low degree), person". **H121 - אָדָם - 'âdâm** (aw-dawm') - the same as H120; *Adam*, the name of the first man, also of a place in Palestine: - Adam".

**"Genesis 1:** In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. **2:** And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. **3:** And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. **4:** And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. **5:** And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day. **6:** And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. **7:** And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so. **8:** And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day. **9:** And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so. **10:** And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. **11:** And God

said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so. **12:** And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good. **13:** And the evening and the morning were the third day. **14:** And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years. **15:** And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. **16:** And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. **17:** And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, **18:** And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. **19:** And the evening and the morning were the fourth day. **20:** And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven. **21:** And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good. **22:** And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. **23:** And the evening and the morning were the fifth day. **24:** And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so. **25:** And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good. **26: And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness:** and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. **27: So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.** **28:** And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. **29:** And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat. **30:** And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. **31:** And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day”.

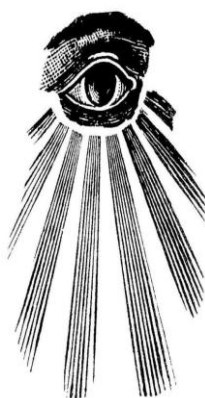
#### 14) Alan on how the Old T. is the Masons beloved rule-book/manual etc.:

*"Alan: If you understand it, the Old Testament is the rules of the system for the illumined ones who run the world. They're hidden in allegorical form, where slavery is just okay and you can cheat and steal as long as you do it craftily, in fact your god will bless you, and stuff like that, if you understand the rules. The New Testament is the dialectic again, which makes a passive population obedient to the ones who run the Old Testament system and understand what it's all about" (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN: "HIGH PRIESTS OF PIRACY (CONS-PIRACY) CONSPIRE IN A HUNDRED YEARS WAR" Feb. 1, 2008).*

How can it be their rule-book? The Old T. is thoroughly anti-sun-worship/anti-Babylon. How does Jacob tricking his father into giving him the blessings demonstrate that Yahweh is bad? In the Old T, it's quite clear that Yahweh holds the Israelites to account for their backsliding and corrupt and immoral ways, like building temples to the Babylonian Mystery Religion Gods (as Solomon did) and sacrificing babies to them. Yahweh tells them many times within the Old T. that because they have failed to follow his moral rules, he will punish them, and based off Alan's recurrent description of 'the God of this World', one who bestows riches and material things of this world, the Old T's moralistic Yahweh cannot fit the bill. The Old T (the Pentateuch) is not a rule-book for "getting ahead in this world"- how could one get ahead in this world if one followed the Ten Commandments? Things which put moral restrictions on one's behavior and actions? The Pentateuch can be better characterized as a rule book for "getting to the next one": when God judges mankind at the end of the world and awards the righteous. And if one tried to counter with, 'there's another layer to the Bible, where esoteric rules are embedded within', then one will ask, 'specifically where?' Alan would say that Jacob cheating his Dad is in fact representative of those embedded themes, but Yahweh didn't condone it, and juxtaposed with the strict 10 Commandments, which prohibited stealing, lying, murdering, adultery, coveting- how are we to take Alan's claim? On the one hand, we have the nucleus of the Old T., the Yahweh-figure, telling the Israelites to be moral ("thou shalt"), and then we have Jacob acting immoral- so therefore, Judaism is immoral? Or if Alan tries to say that, 'no, Judaism is moral, but the hidden embedded themes (contained within scenes like Jacob cheating his Dad) give instructions to the Masons- then he's really reading between the lines. The Old T's Yahweh is moral and requires many "thou shalts", Aleister Crowley, who was a very high-Freemason, associated with the Order of the Dawn and the OTO wing of Freemasonry, steeped in the Mysteries and the roots of Masonry, wrote the opposite, "**do what thou shalt**".

**George W Chase's 1864 'Digest of Masonic Law' states:** *"Masonry has nothing whatever to do with the Bible ...it is not founded upon the Bible, for if it were it would not be Masonry, it would be something else"* - pg. 208 - **'Digest of Masonic Law: Being a Complete Code of Regulations, Decisions, and Opinions Upon Questions of Masonic Jurisprudence' by George W. Chase Editor of the Masonic Journal - New York - Macoy and Sickels Publishers - 1864).**

([http://books.google.ca/books?id=aYDUAAAAMAAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=Chase%27s+%27Digest+of+Masonic+Law%27&source=bl&ots=O5w\\_MHiAyU&sig=JmWL6ofvnIZObuWJvUfuj7iiKeA&hl=en&ei=Za6STMLXBoSosQPZ1snkCQ&sa=X&oi=book\\_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CBcQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q&f=false](http://books.google.ca/books?id=aYDUAAAAMAAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=Chase%27s+%27Digest+of+Masonic+Law%27&source=bl&ots=O5w_MHiAyU&sig=JmWL6ofvnIZObuWJvUfuj7iiKeA&hl=en&ei=Za6STMLXBoSosQPZ1snkCQ&sa=X&oi=book_result&ct=result&resnum=1&ved=0CBcQ6AEwAA#v=onepage&q&f=false))





**"Shep:** Yes sir. I have a question and I'd like for you to expound on it a little further if you have the time. An earlier caller was talking about the Bible and it being an allegory, and you had said something about that **it was a manual for the elite or something of that nature**. I wonder if you could explain that a little further and also...**Alan:** You've got two minutes before the end of the show here. **Shep:** Okay, well I'll let you go. Thank you. **Alan:** You can't go into all that in the last little hop in the show, except if you look at some of the situations you're given in story form, such as the blessings bestowed upon Jacob—for what? For cheating his old dad and lying and getting the blessing. He was blessed for doing so because he did it craftily. I could go on and on and on, but you see it doesn't matter because people who are steeped into worshipping a particular form of a deity can't see anything but that form; they will never, ever see any other side of it. As I say, if you were to go outside of yourself and simply look at the same thing happening on a little Pacific island somewhere, and people slaughtering lots of animals and having a deity that smoked out of a volcano and loved the smell of burnt offerings in the morning and lots of blood, you'd be horrified. It's quite simple, but I won't even get into these debates because I'm long, way, way past that, way beyond all of that and I never really got into the trap of it, although I understood it more so than some of the people that actually taught the exoteric; it was rather easy to see the esoteric. That's why, as I say, there's a god of the world and those who serve the god of the world are well blessed by the things of the world, as they say in the higher lodges. Quite simple, but for those that follow such a deity, I don't even try to deprogram; it's not my place to deprogram them. If they're happy in it, it's no different than those who are happy in a television world where the regular soaps come on and keep them feeling comfortable, everything is normal, even though all hell could be breaking loose outside of them" **(ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN: "HIGH PRIESTS OF PIRACY (CONS-PIRACY) CONSPIRE IN A HUNDRED YEARS WAR" Feb. 1, 2008).**

### 15) Alan on Noah and the meaning of the Book of Genesis:

**"Alan:** Noah was chosen to come through with his family, and it tells you right at the beginning of the chapter, the only reason that he was picked was that he was perfect in his generations, meaning perfect in his bloodline. He had not married outside of his bloodline, so we're back to genetics again. **Jackie:** Sarah was Abraham's half-sister, according to the Old Testament, and Moses married his aunt. It was some family. **Alan:** It's a eugenics program really" **(Alan on Jackie's 'Sweet Liberty' show Aug. 25<sup>th</sup> 2004).**

**"Alan:** The reason Noah was supposedly picked was for one reason alone. Not because he was good or any different from anyone else but because he was perfect in his generation, in his inbreeding. That was the only reason he survived. We're looking at a eugenics program basically, and of course, aristocracy is nothing but a eugenics program. We worship kings and queens today because of their genealogical inbreeding" **(Alan on Jackie's 'Sweet Liberty' show Aug. 30<sup>th</sup> 2004).**

**"Alan:** The whole allegory of Noah is the same elite coming through another disaster and surviving and starting the mystery all over again of how you dominate the ordinary people. That's the reality of Noah. Noah was chosen to survive only because he had not out bred of his



*family lineage. He inbred only. He was perfect in his generations; so you have this elite coming through" (Alan on Jackie's 'Sweet Liberty' show Sept. 2<sup>nd</sup> 2004).*

Alan is not telling the whole story, a close reading of Genesis 6 reveals how the Watchers/'Sons of God' came down to Earth, took wives from among "the daughters of men", giving rise to the race of beings known as 'the Nephelim' (the fallen ones), and they caused so much evil havoc and corruption of the human race and its bloodlines (not to mention, "sinning against animals"- genetically engineering various species?- from the 'Book of Jasher') that Yahweh flooded the Earth in a bid to destroy them all. Noah was saved b/c he was "**a just man and perfect in his generations**"- meaning he was **Good** (contrary to what Alan has claimed) and his bloodline was not contaminated (with Nephelim DNA perhaps?) (Gen: 6:9) (Gen: 6:4 also tells that some survived the Flood). Jackie said that Moses married his aunt, but nowhere can that be found. After Moses fled Egypt, he went to the land of Midian and married Zipporah (a daughter of a local priest)- and in Leviticus, Yahweh expressly forbids marrying one's Aunt. As far as Abraham marrying his half-sister goes, it's all about context (Genesis 20:12). Abraham lived over 500 years supposedly before the Ten Commandments and the laws about incest were given to Moses, and he came from Mesopotamia, where marrying one's half-sister was normal. After seeing Leviticus' rules on marriage, the Gene-of-Isis theory fails. The Pharaohs & other kings & elites had always been into inbreeding, but not the ancient Israelites.

### **Forbidden Marriages Within the Old Testament**

Between mother & son: **Leviticus 18:7-8** (sexual relations between father & daughter are prohibited in **Lev. 18:6** and **21:2-3**). With stepchildren: **Leviticus 18:8, 17**. With an aunt: **Leviticus 18:12-14**. With sister or half-sister: **Leviticus 18:9**; **Deut. 27:22**. With half-sister and stepsisters: **Leviticus 18:11**. With daughter-in-law: **Leviticus 18:15**. With your sister-in-law: **Leviticus 18:16**. With your granddaughter: **Leviticus 18:10**. With your step-granddaughter: **Leviticus 18:17**

**Gen 6:1**: "And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, **Gen 6:2** That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. **Gen 6:3** And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also *is* flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. **Gen 6:4** There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same *became* mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown. **Gen 6:5** And GOD saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually. **Gen 6:6** And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. **Gen 6:7** And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. **Gen 6:8** But Noah found grace in

the eyes of the LORD. Gen 6:9 These *are* the generations of Noah: Noah **was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.** Gen 6:10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. Gen 6:11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. Gen 6:12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. Gen 6:13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth".

For the word '**just**' in the KJV, the Hebrew version said: **H6662 - צַדִּיק; tsaddîyq** (*tsad-deek*)-from **H6663; just**: - just, lawful, righteous (man).

**Gen 6:1** And it came to pass, <sup>H1961</sup>when <sup>H3588</sup>men <sup>H120</sup>began <sup>H2490</sup>to multiply <sup>H7231</sup>on <sup>H5921</sup>the face <sup>H6440</sup>of the earth, <sup>H127</sup>and daughters <sup>H1323</sup>were born <sup>H3205</sup>unto them **Gen 6:2** That the sons <sup>H1121</sup>of God <sup>H430</sup>saw <sup>H7200</sup>(H853) the daughters <sup>H1323</sup>of men <sup>H120</sup>that <sup>H3588</sup>they <sup>H2007</sup>were fair; <sup>H2896</sup>and they took <sup>H3947</sup>them wives <sup>H802</sup>of all <sup>H4480</sup>which <sup>H834</sup>they chose. <sup>H977</sup>**Gen 6:3** And the LORD <sup>H3068</sup>said, <sup>H559</sup>My spirit <sup>H7307</sup>shall not <sup>H3808</sup>always <sup>H5769</sup>strive <sup>H1777</sup>with man, <sup>H120</sup>for that he <sup>H1931</sup>also <sup>H7945</sup>is flesh: <sup>H1320</sup>yet his days <sup>H3117</sup>shall be <sup>H1961</sup>an hundred <sup>H3967</sup>and twenty <sup>H6242</sup>years. <sup>H8141</sup>**Gen 6:4** There were <sup>H1961</sup>giants <sup>H5303</sup>in the earth <sup>H776</sup>in those <sup>H1992</sup>days; <sup>H3117</sup>and also <sup>H1571</sup>after <sup>H310</sup>that, <sup>H3651</sup>when <sup>H834</sup>the sons <sup>H1121</sup>of God <sup>H430</sup>came in <sup>H935</sup>unto <sup>H413</sup>the daughters <sup>H1323</sup>of men, <sup>H120</sup>and they bare <sup>H3205</sup>children to them, the same <sup>H1992</sup>became mighty men <sup>H1368</sup>which <sup>H834</sup>were of old, <sup>H4480</sup>men <sup>H376</sup>of renown. <sup>H8034</sup>

**H5303 - נפיל נפל - n<sup>e</sup>phîyl n<sup>e</sup>phil** (*nef-eel', nef-eel*) -from **H5307**; properly, a *feller*, that is, a *bully* or *tyrant*: - giant.



**Error#4** - Jesus the Man never existed and is a myth based off other ancient pagan deities/saviours = a lie (over 39 extra-biblical sources mention him- including Tacitus, whom Alan uses as a source).

Here are 9 Alan-quotes on the topic, from 1998 (on Jackie's show) onwards to his own show in 2008:

**1) Jackie alluding to the 'Christ Myth' theory (that the Jesus-story was copied):**

*"Jackie: We were talking last night and you were explaining about the virgin birth, starting with Nimrod, Semiramis, and Osiris and it occurred to me that our stories in the Bible of the birth, crucifixion, resurrection of Jesus and how it is identical to the stories down through the ages and I was feeling very disturbed that way, it takes nothing away from Jesus' gift to us" (pg. 73 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

If people actually research this stuff for themselves, or check out [tektonics.org](http://www.tektonics.org) (they did an awesome job researching all of the alleged parallels by going through the ancient texts themselves)- they'd see that this Virgin birth idea is bullshit: Isis had sex with an artificial penis, Semiramis was the mother of all sex-cults and was called the 'whore of Babylon' in the Bible, and Krishna's mom was not a virgin either (he was the last of 8 children) ([http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus\\_similarities.html](http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus_similarities.html)).

**2) Alan says that the Jesus-story was copied from earlier dying saviours:**

*"Alan: Yes. There's no doubt that it was taken from (what resulted and what we've been given) the same story as Isis or Osiris, Osiris dies, is reborn as Horus and meets his father in heaven. The same story is Dionysus who was gored in the side by a boar and he's tended by his Mother Mer who is also his wife and he raises himself again, too. They put in the same dying resurrection as is found in every single one of the ancient mysteries. We find it with Saturn, in the name of Pluto being cast down in Flames, fighting his way back up to overcome the Sun. In the Persian he is called Shetan, which is Satan. Yes, they've definitely used the tools on all the old mysteries and gave it a new skin, like new wine" (pg. 66 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

Why not mention Nimrod / Semiramis, the first model? Horus does not meet his father in Heaven. Osiris never resurrected, or went to Heaven, he passed into the Underworld. Horus is just another aspect of Osiris, so if he did meet his Dad, he'd see him there (not in Heaven). If Dionysus is tended by his mother (also his wife), then why not mention Nimrod & Semiramis? (the first husband & wife/mother model?).

**3) Alan on how Jesus' name connects him to Apollo/the Mystery Religion:**

*"Alan: "Jesus is a Greek term because the initial writers of the gospel wrote primarily in Greek and they had no problem by saying 'Son of Zeus,' (Zeus, Iesous), because they were familiar with the son of Zeus, Hesús. The other name is Apollo of course and Jesus is the sun. He is the sun" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 13<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

 **From:** The world's leading Q&A site (June 10<sup>th</sup> 2010) (this was chosen as the best answer):

**“Does Jesus mean son of Zeus?:** “The name 'Jesus' means 'he who saves'. The other names of Jesus mean as follows: 'The Messiah' or 'The Christ' means 'The anointed one'; 'Emmanuel' means 'God with us' (referring to Jesus' divinity). The silly idea that Jesus means 'son of Zeus' is a result of bigoted idiots thinking that they know a great deal about scripture having read one or two bogus websites plus, perhaps, a Dan Brown novel.' Jesus' stems from the Greek word "Iesous" which was a very loose translation of 'Yahshua'. The Greeks were obsessed with the gods, so it makes sense that in the Greek language, Iesous translates to "son of Zeus". But this perverts the name of the Son of God into something less than what he is. He was NOT the son of an imaginary philandering lightning thrower. The real problem here is that we (as a Christian community) have used the translated Greek into our language. We SHOULD have translated the Hebrew and ignored the Greek name altogether. When the Angel spoke to Mary, it said His name would be "Yahshua". "Yahshua" is the name given from the throne of the I AM to his son. So, any name we call him should be translated off the original name, not a Greek perversion”  
([http://wiki.answers.com/Q/Does\\_jesus\\_mean\\_son\\_of\\_Zeus](http://wiki.answers.com/Q/Does_jesus_mean_son_of_Zeus))

If he really existed, then what Alan is saying about Jesus being Apollo/the Sun is nothing but disconnected and contrived drivel. His original name in Aramaic was 'Yeshua', and when his followers wrote the Greek New T. Gospels they had to translate it into Greek (the Gospels were specifically written in Greek because it was the main written language of its day, and the Christians were intentionally breaking themselves away from Judaism (now their persecutors) and trying to spread their message to the Gentiles). Yes, 'Zeus' is the word for 'God' in the Greek world, and yes, 'Apollo' is the son of Zeus, in other words, 'the Son of God', and also the Sun-God- but when 'Yeshua' was translated into Greek, it also became 'the Son of God' (which is 'Iesous'- 'Jesus')- aka. 'Son of Zeus'. So sure, *Apollo* is the Son of God (Zeus)- but what does that have to do with Yeshua? a real historical character? Yeshua was not the Sun, but a flesh-and-blood guy, one who outrageously claimed that he was the Son of God, and got executed for it. But the similarities end there. Some theorists (and Alan) have actually said that Jesus is the 'Sun' because he's the 'Son', otherwise known as the Jesus-is-the-Son=Sun-equation, but that trick only works for English (everything disappears if we just go back to the word's original Aramaic form). The Aramaic 'Yeshua' properly translates as 'God saves' (Ya = God), the Hebrew

term 'Messiah' translates as 'the Anointed one', and of course, in Greek the 'Anointed one' is 'Chrystos'.

#### 4) Alan on how Jesus, Moses, and Jacob were all celestial and never existed:

*"Alan: "The people in the Bible are all allegories for different things that happened within nature, including the movements of the Zodiac. The 12 tribes are simply the 12 constellations. Moses was the Sun going through them. Same with Jacob. The same with Jesus in fact. It's the same story given out for the exoteric rendition for the people and the esoteric for the priesthood". George: "You don't think those individuals existed? They were all celestial?" Alan: "All celestial" (Alan on the 'George Noory Show' April 10<sup>th</sup> 2006).*

How does one explain the sudden rise of Christianity, especially winning Jewish converts in Jerusalem, if Jesus never even existed? If he didn't exist, then neither did Pontius Pilate, Herod, John the Baptist, the 12 Apostles, Joseph of Arimathea, contemporary Roman, Greek, and Judean historians, the writers of the 4 Gospels, the persecution/killing of 3-4 million Christians by the Roman Empire before it collapsed and formed the Holy Church.

#### 5) Alan on his '1998 lecture series regarding Jesus and his connection to the Mystery Religion'; & how the Old T. and New T. are antithetical to each other:

*"Rick: Hello. I want to know about Jesus and his relation to freemasonry. I've been enjoying your excellent ancient history and religion lectures but it's not clear whether Jesus was an agent of the freemasons or was he acting against them? Alan: What we do know is that regardless and really that's all we can go by is what we know, not suspect. However, we do know that Bibles have always been rewritten down through history. Even the first one that was compiled as an official Bible by the Vaticaness version, which even the New Testament from the King James' was copied from with more alterations. Each one has had alterations to try and keep the power into the right authorities' hands and make the people obey. So there's very little you can go by because all holy books have been given out for political purposes down through the ages, and we know that King James and his court were Rosicrucian, the precursor of what they now call "freemasonry" and they did put an awful lot of symbolism in there. However, most of the freemasonry you'll find is taken from the Old Testament. Even the system that we live in is contained within the Old Testament and the rules for those that want to succeed above all other peoples. Slavery is okay. Being very cunning and breaking the rules is okay as long as you get away with it and you do it craftily, and so Jacob fools his own father and gets the blessing. So it's all the rules of getting ahead in this system contained within the Old Testament primarily. The New Testament is almost the antithesis of the old. The old one is a godfather, a mafia type deity which could be very benevolent or ruthless and sometimes very moody like a drunken father after a hangover the next morning. They were never quite sure if he's going to hit you or hug you. The New Testament has a god of forgiveness and a personal god that you could talk to, so there are two opposing systems, because the New Testament was brought in with a lot of Greek Gnosticism brought into it from the deists and from the stoics from Greece. The old*

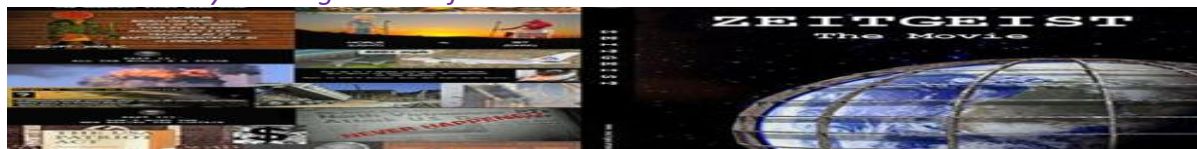


*mystery religions are contained within the New Testament if you compare them with the old philosophies of Greece and ancient Egypt, whereas you've got a personal journey towards higher levels of consciousness and manifesting into a form of godhood; but, unfortunately, the ones that are alive today and believe in this they think they can be gods or they're still walking around and no mortal can handle godhood because we've got too many flaws. I hope that helps answer your question. Rick: Yes, thank you so much" (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES VERSUS ANOTHER, BETTER WAY" August 27, 2007).*

**Exo 21:16:** *"And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death".* Again, there is no passage that shows Yahweh supported slavery. Alan would have us believe that the Mystery Religion's Gnostic and theosophical undertones are contained within the New Testament, but he doesn't tell us where. In the end, everything comes down to an interpretation of the text (and remember, we're not arguing about if Yahweh or Lucifer really exist, but rather if the text supports the theosophical view). But if one finds a plethora of specific passages blasting the Mystery Religion and Theosophy within the Bible- then what should one conclude? If we're going to tip the scale the other way and stipulate that the Mystery Religion spawned the Bible, and implanted within it esoteric themes, then we need to see some clear textual proof. The only thing Gnostic/theosophical in the Bible is the Serpent's promise of wisdom and God-hood in Genesis 3, but the text castigates it as causing the Fall and separating Mankind from God. Theosophy is all about knowledge, but already in Genesis 3, one can see a foundational theme of knowledge vs. faith emerging. Alan would respond that the theosophical themes are there, but in allegorical form, for instance, Moses going up the mountain alone to speak with the "I am". Alan incessantly says that the story of Moses going up the Mountain to speak with the burning bush represents the process of the initiate going away from the profane and achieving illumination/self-God-hood- therefore, Moses never even existed (he also repeatedly says that Solomon's temple is just an allegory for the rebuilding of the perfect Man/rising into God-hood, so therefore, Solomon never existed either). But that's his view, and he's obviously reading between the lines, and how does that notion square with all the new archaeological evidence confirming that there was a 10<sup>th</sup> Century Israelite kingdom?) No doubt Freemasons say "I am", but it is theosophical to its core, and stands for their ascension into becoming Gods themselves (this is why they love their checkered floor as it denotes how (like Gods) they can do anything without restriction). Moses never gained knowledge from God, but moral laws, and he didn't keep them to himself, but rather shared it with the profane down below. To make Moses into the Illumined Man of Theosophy/the Mystery Religion requires some reading between the lines and twisting of the text, but most importantly, the assumption that he never existed and was a Mystery Religion myth.

**6) A caller asks Alan for sources on the Jesus-and-other-pagan-deities-parallels:**

**"Chris:** Hey Alan? **Alan:** Yes. Go ahead. **Chris:** Good to talk to you man. I just wanted to put a plug in for your books, very, very interesting, very quality material. I got your second book and ready to go with that and it's very good. **Alan:** It's different for sure. **Chris:** Oh definitely different and it's like you said it really makes you think. You were just talking about how fantasy is the natural thing and I think like the name of the game with these elites is to take everything good and co-op it and turn it around and use it and incorporate it into their system. I think like Christianity is one thing that they've done and perverted and twisted around, and I wanted to ask you specifically about – you talk about the Christianity being a continuum of the sun god and that sort of thing. My question is: where is the source material for this? because I tried to research and find out more about it and I know there's that Zeitgeist movie that's out and it seems to be they're using some nefarious sources.



They quote Masons and Peter Fricke and Frank Gandy and their work, and those authors you can't find where they cite any kind of source material. I don't understand where's – I guess my question is: Where's the source material? Where are the actual texts that they're going off of for these ideas? **Alan:** You can go into the other Holy Books and it's true you'll find the sameness, not similarities but sameness to do with the main hero. It's also in the wording. See, books are books. They're not holy. The message is holy and it's perverted when you start worshiping the book. Your perception changes from the message, which is important, to believing everything that's written in that book. Once you believe the book is holy, you don't realize it's getting changed with every publication. It's been altered and you still think it's holy and that was the trick of course they've played down through the ages, even when they wrote it by hand and put them in the temples of Alexandria and other places. It wasn't the only place. Alexandria was only one of many and they all had copies of the same handwritten scripts, so nothing was ever lost. However, we know that in the coding of the Bible itself, if you read them, you'll always find the God is the 'most high God.' Now the 'most-high God' is the sun; and when he's at mid-summer he's at the highest, he's the 'most high God.' They have all these terms there and if you look into the original, and you can still get them from Britain, the original books of the King James' Bible, you'll find the introduction by the printers promoting the book and giving praise to King James and it says right in there, "to the Most High. You are the Sun." S-U-N. It also calls him a Sion. It's got all that terminology in there and the previous queen was called that Occidental Star, so it's full of coding for those who understand it. In Ancient Egypt, they used to have 10 symbols of the zodiac and they had the sun who went through the 10 symbols. Later, in Ptolemy's day they put it up to 12 symbols; and the zodiac has always changed too, because even the ecliptic that we go around, this wobble the earth has, has brought in extra constellations that weren't there before, so even the wobble of the earth wasn't always the same. **Chris:** I've tried to find the parallels. **Alan:** You can only find them by going through the actual books looking at the stories of the hero figure, the terms that he's called, the miracles that he does and how many disciples he has round him. It's always the same. They die at mid-winter because the sun dies, technically speaking. It goes east to the south. It can't go back up to the west again and set and so that's the death. That's mid-winter and the three days of

hanging. **Chris:** I know what you're saying but I don't see those – I mean in the Christian religion I understand there's 12 disciples and when you're talking about this occult knowledge and the more I look into it they have allegories and symbols for just about every animal, every number, so you could basically overlay that with just about anything and get a kind of a meaning – that's kind of what I see now. **Alan:** What there is, you see, if it's trying to justify a belief, then that's called faith and you understand there's no amount of proof or evidence or logic that's going to change that, because faith isn't founded upon provable fact. That's why it's called faith. **Chris:** Right, but I'm asking for sources. **Alan:** Go into the comparative religion books, especially the older ones – they had an awful lot of really good big thick ones, hundred of pages that were sold at the beginning of the 1900's. You'll pay a fair dollar for them but that's your fastest way to get to the actual parts that you want to find. **Chris:** Do you have any material that you produce yourself that goes into this more? **Alan:** Not too much more, because it's all been done before. It's all been done before and really it's up to the individual as I say to seek out comparative religions especially the older books. **Chris:** I'm looking but I just don't see anything. I mean I see they say that Horus and Osiris are parallels of Jesus. **Alan:** See the thing is what you're looking at is right in front of your face. It's right in front of your face. The oldest legends you have are about Nimrod and his wife Semiramis and then the sun became Tammuz; and you have the same story with Osiris and his wife Isis, who is always his sister or wife, and the sun Horus again. **Chris:** They were born of a virgin? **Alan:** It's all the same stories. It's over and over again and that cannot be denied. It cannot be denied. **Chris:** The only problem is where's the citations? I know that there's – I mean we have that material, the writings of The Book of the Dead and so on and so forth, but why don't they go ahead and let that stuff out and they're clearly wanting to get beyond Christianity and get to this new worldly religion. Why do they put people out like Fricke and Gandy and these people who don't cite sources, I don't understand that. **Alan:** They'll do it at the right time. At the moment, America who has had the heaviest dose of religion for a purpose, eventually America, the U.S.'s function will be over and all that was hidden will be revealed and you'll find a whole bunch of books will be given out to the public then with all of the data that you're looking for, if you cannot find it yourself. It is there. I mean you can't deny similarity after similarity and I won't get into religious disputes because it's a waste of time. It's a waste of time, but if you can't see the similarities, it is available in comparative religious studies. **Chris:** Yes, I'm looking but I just haven't – I mean I keep hitting dead ends and I'm looking at this stuff and they're saying well this is paralleling and--**Alan:** Look into comparative religions but spend the bucks on the old books. Spend the dollars on the old books and you'll have to do the work to go through them, because it's really yourself that you're going to have to convince. The battle is inside yourself you see. **Chris:** Yes. **Alan:** Thanks for calling" - (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "EXODUS FROM PHYSICAL SLAVERY TO VIRTUAL SLAVERY - THE SURRENDER OF CONSCIOUSNESS" December 17, 2007).

The caller had a great point, how Zeitgeist (which is clearly trying to topple Christianity and has the full force of theosophy & Masonry behind it) doesn't even have the correct data, and has left itself open for utter and total debunking. If Zeitgeist could of, they would of, meaning: if they had some smoking gun on Christianity that could demolish it, then why release crappy documentaries that do the reverse?

**7a) Alan on how Jesus the Man never existed and was a myth; the caller asks for proof from Alan and names historians like Tacitus, but Alan dismisses him as unreliable (despite using him as a source for some of his own ideas):**

*"Alan: Now I've got Jeff from Texas. Are you there, Jeff? Hello. Jeff: Hi Alan. I have a comment and a question. I'm new to your material and I've been trying to catch up by listening to your archive interviews. I really appreciate your efforts to expose the history of the New World Order over the last 1,000 years, but it seems that when it comes to the subject of classical or ancient history your claims get really outrageous and I was shocked to hear on your George Noory Coast to Coast interview that you claimed that Jesus never existed and that the 12 tribes--Alan: I'm not going into a biblical discussion or debate with people's beliefs here, okay? Number one, you know yourself there's been many, many people before, sun gods, who die for the world as the sun does every day. You know the mother is always a virgin. You know all this stuff. I don't have to explain this to you. Jeff: No. I'm talking about the primary historical record. Alan: I'm not going to go into what a belief is about. It's a belief system. That's why it's called a belief system. It's not fact. It's a belief system, which is based on faith, right? It's faith-belief based. Jeff: Am I cut off here? Alan: No, not yet. Jeff: Okay. Alan: But I'm not going to go into a debate about your belief system. Jeff: Can I talk? Can I say something? Alan: Go ahead. Jeff: I'm talking about the actual annals of Rome. I'm talking about the writings of Tacitus. I'm talking about Lucian of Samosata. I'm talking about Josephus. Alan: We also know that a lot of that stuff was re-doctored many centuries later, and that's another thing you see. They doctored them in the Vatican. We know that. Jeff: No. The annals of Tacitus were not doctored by the Vatican. Alan: What you're trying to get at is to justify what you believe in and that's where religion belongs, is what you want to believe. There's enough evidence pro and con to keep the battle going on forever. That's why it boils down to faith for the individual believer. Jeff: No Alan. Do you have specific proof that--Alan: Okay. We'll go on to the next one because this is going to be an argument. I know it. Hello. Who are we on to no? Rick from California. Are you there, Rick?"*  
**(ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "NOTEWORTHY NOTESTEIN AND HIS NOT SO WORTHY (GRAND)MASTERS - TOTALITARIAN REGIME NECESSARY FOR DRASTIC DEPOPULATION" January 9, 2008).**

**From Tektonics.org:** <http://www.tektonics.org/copycathub.html>: "Tacitus was a Roman historian writing early in the 2nd century A.D. His **Annals** provide us with a single reference to Jesus of considerable value. Rather frustratingly, much of his work has been lost, including a work which covers the years 29-32, where the trial of Jesus would have been had he recorded it. [Meie.MarJ, 89] Here is a full quote of the cite of our concern, from **Annals 15.44**. Jesus and the Christians are mentioned in an account of how the Emperor Nero went after Christians in order to draw attention away from himself after Rome's fire of 64 AD: *"But not all the relief that could come from man, not all the bounties that the prince could bestow, nor all the atonements which could be presented to the gods, availed to relieve Nero from the infamy of being believed to have ordered the conflagration, the fire of Rome. Hence to suppress the rumor, he falsely charged with the guilt, and punished Christians, who were hated for their enormities. Christus, the founder of the name, was put to death by Pontius Pilate, procurator of Judea in the reign of Tiberius: but the pernicious superstition, repressed for a time broke out again, not only through*

*Judea, where **the mischief originated**, but through the city of Rome also, where all things hideous and shameful from every part of the world find their center and become popular. Accordingly, an arrest was first made of all who pleaded guilty; then, upon their information, an immense multitude was convicted, not so much of the crime of firing the city, as of hatred against mankind".*

Here Tacitus conveys himself as a proper historian as he has no qualms mentioning that Nero was believed to have started the great fire of Rome (false-flag terrorism). As he pulls no punches and calls Christianity a "*pernicious superstition*", Tacitus' portrayal of Jesus doesn't lend itself to the notion that it has been doctored by the early Catholic Church. If it had been edited, then why wasn't it changed in such a way as to validate Christianity? But though he denounces it, Tacitus still acknowledges the historical existence of Jesus the **Man**. So what was the Catholic Church trying to do if they doctored this passage? Get us to believe that he existed? For nothing else is stated about him by Tacitus other than his existence and death (how Pontius Pilate the Roman Governor of Judea had him executed). Nothing about him being the Son of God, a great man etc. Historical and archaeological evidence have confirmed the existence of Pontius Pilate, so if we add that to Tacitus' Jesus-account, and to all the other references given by ancient Greek, Roman, and Jewish historians regarding Jesus the **Man**, as well as the Jewish attestation to his existence within the Babylonian Talmud (but seen as an enemy of Israel)- how can one then not be justified in inferring that he existed? Did the Catholic Church doctor the Babylonian Talmud? All those passages from ancient historians? such as Pliny the Younger, Lucian of Samosata, Suetonius? Clement of Rome, Ignatius of Antioch, and Thalys? Celsus, Josephus, Hegesippus, and Mara-Bar Serapion? (too name a few). Alan tells us that Tacitus has been tampered with, but yet he wants us to accept him at other times, when he uses him to back up his story of how the elite Druids survived some kind of massive catastrophe by tunneling into the mountains in ancient times.

#### **7b) Alan uses Tacitus as a source:**

*"**Alan:** There are powers at play in this world which have perfected the systems of deception prior to Sumer and I've no doubt they had much more advanced civilizations at one point according to their own histories of the Druids and the historian Tacitus who took some of the legends of the Druids and they survived previous ages by living inside mountains during floods and ice ages" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Jul. 6<sup>th</sup> 2005).*

*"**Alan:** That's it, yes, and as I say, they planned it such a long time ago. I don't think it's the first time it's happened and the Hindus say that we go through these phases you might say of birth, living and then destruction. These are called "ages" and of course in the legends of all peoples we have these world disaster periods, floods and earthquakes and so on. Even in Sumer, in the Sumerian tablets, they claim that prior to their coming into existence, their city, there had been catastrophes on the earth where old continents had sunk and new ones had arisen from the sea.*

***Jackie:** That they created? **Alan:** It's possible. If you go into the writings of Tacitus, who wrote*



for Nero, he talked to the Druids in Britain and they claim that they had records of three previous ages, maybe 125,000 years apart, and that the survivors and the high priests of course, always the nobility--**Jackie:** They do survive, don't they? **Alan:** Yes. They tunneled into mountains and took provisions in to live for long periods; and that tallies with the records of Greece, where their priesthood tunneled into Mt. Parnassus and claimed the same thing that they survived the disasters" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 27<sup>th</sup> 2005:**

[http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.net/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_on\\_Sweet\\_Liberty\\_Apr272005.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.net/transcripts/Alan_Watt_on_Sweet_Liberty_Apr272005.html)

**8) Alan on Jesus being a myth; another caller asks for proof and tells him that J.P Holding's 'Shattering the Christ Myth' and tektonics.org have debunked him:**

"**Lucas:** I think you answered my question on that. I have another question Alan. I would like to know why it is you can't seem to answer any questions when it comes to your stance on Jesus being a mythical figure. **Alan:** Because I could spend about two months giving you history lessons, including the exoteric, long before the Christian version. I could give you the esoteric and the exoteric. I won't do it because--**Lucas:** Well you don't seem to have any proof. I mean that's what it's come down to is you can't prove anything. That's why you don't want to talk about it. **Alan:** Belief and faith boils down--**Lucas:** It's not about faith. It's about the historical record. **Alan:** Let me speak here. **Lucas:** And that's what Jeff was talking about before you cut him off. **Alan:** No, no. That guy has been bugging me for a few weeks here with emails and everything. **Lucas:** I know he's a persistent fellow. **Alan:** Look, I told him I don't need – and he should be quite happy with that – him, to force me to go along with his belief. **Lucas:** I don't think he's forcing you. He's just asking you where the proof is. **Alan:** He hasn't read [Plotinus] or any of the other authors, I'm sure, that go into all the pre-Christian sons of God and their virgin mothers. **Lucas:** Yeah, but that's already been debunked by various people, try J.P Holding and Tektonics.org. **Alan:** Aaah yeah, the fact is, why should I waste my time? Okay. Enough of these characters with their attacks here because it's just a waste of time and they can't even get to the point. I mean the point is, if it's a tolerant society, why are they so eager to make you believe what they want to believe? I mean faith is something you can't verify one way or another anyway. That's why it comes down to faith and belief. Otherwise it's fact, so let's go on. Now we've got Alex from Toronto. Are you there, Alex?" (**ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "BIG BROTHER SCANS AND SCAMS AND SNEAKY ADVERSARIES IN DECEITFUL GUISE" January 11, 2008**).

**9) Alan on having a 'belief' in Jesus (he says it cannot be grounded upon any objective basis, on history etc., but will always remain a subjective belief):**

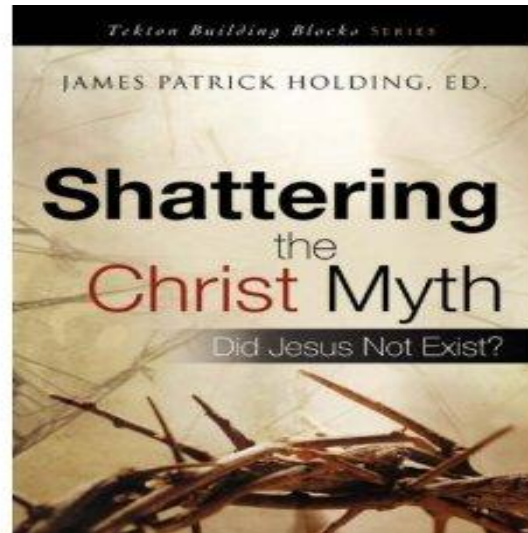
"**Brianne:** Well, I'm going to order your books but I just had one last question. What do you think about Jesus? Was he real? **Alan:** It's only up to the individual to figure that out. You see, any truth or reality or experience can only be valid to the person who has it. Otherwise, you're

*taking something on someone else's word and that's why they call it faith, then you have faith that they're telling the truth. Any experience from anything or any reality has to only make sense to you as an individual. **Brianne:** Yes. So I guess all you can really know is what you see with your eyes--**Alan:** And what you experience in life. **Brianne:** I see. **Alan:** Thanks for calling" (Feb 18th 2008 - Cutting Through the Matrix).*

He tells us that it's up to us *subjectively* if we want to believe in the existence of Jesus, as if we can never truly *objectively* know- but why cannot one make a judgment based on the historical record? If historians can infer that Caligula existed because of written records, then why not the same with Jesus? who has more records testifying to his historical existence than any Roman emperor? Many a time, Alan has told us about characters and events from history where we have scant written material to go from, but then when we get to Jesus of Nazareth, who has over 39-extra-biblical sources mentioning him- he wants us to believe that we're not warranted in inferring that he was a real historical character? Of course, on the other hand, Alan is allowed to tell people about his non-existence, without any evidence other than debunked astro-theology, and as if it is some kind of objective historical fact, and not a *belief* of his. Alan has specifically said on his show and others that Jesus the Man never existed, however, other times on his own show he has spoken about Jesus as if he did exist (saying, 'he was a guy that stood up to the bankers and got killed for it'). But if on other occasions, and especially on other shows (like the very popular George Noory Show), he said he never existed- then what is one to make of all of it? which statements does Alan stand by? (as both are antithetical with each other, it has to be existence or non-existence). To put it all into perspective, what if someone told you that Alexander the Great did this or that, and then other times said he never even existed and was just an astro-theological myth- what would you think? You'd probably ask for clarification, which a caller did to Alan, and he responded quite clearly, 'he never existed'. Another caller asked Alan for specific sources, and he responded, '*check out the comparative religion books done at the turn of the century*' (but that new discipline within religious studies was called 'comparative' for a reason, namely, their modus operandi was drawing parallels (but that era of scholarship has been left to the wayside (as we'll see in a bit)). So is Alan telling us his own *belief* or an objective historical *fact*? (according to his logic, one is treading upon faith if one doesn't have evidence for something they believe). Because this subject is dealing with one of the most scrutinized periods of Western Civilization, where texts abound from ancient historians concerning Jesus, the onus is on Alan to at least show us a little evidence. Without any, we have to take everything he says as ultimately *just him venting out a belief fed on faith*.



## Was Jesus a real historical character?



'Shattering the Christ Myth' by J.P Holding: <http://www.tektonics.org/shattering.html>

Instead of using the Bible to prove the existence of Jesus, we will turn to actual ancient historians. Tektonics.org has compiled and analyzed over 15 solid quotes from various Roman, Greek, and Jewish historians that have specifically referenced Jesus the Man (I'll include 5). They do a brilliant job raising and dealing with skeptic objections, making it clear that these historians believed he existed, and were not reporting on myths or fables. Jesus being a myth based off earlier 'saviors', like Horus, Mithras, Dionysus etc. has been thoroughly debunked by tektonics.org (and of course resides upon the presupposition that he never even existed), but we'll get into that after we've first established the existence and historicity of Jesus the **Man**:

**Tacitus** (55-120AD), **Clement of Rome** (98AD), **Ignatius of Antioch** (100 AD), **Seutonius** (69-130AD), **Thalys** (52 AD), **Pliny the Younger** (63-113AD), **Celsus** (178AD), **Mara-Bar Serapion** (70AD), **Lucian of Samosata** (120-180AD), **Quadratus of Athens** (126 AD), **Aristides the Athenian** (126 AD), **Justin Martyr** (100 - 165 AD), **Hegesippus** (110 AD - 180 AD), **Josephus** (37-100 AD)

**From Tektonics.org: (The Historicity of Jesus: Did he Exist?):**

[http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus\\_history.html](http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus_history.html)

**Dr. William Lane Craig on the Jewish historian Josephus (from 'On Guard' by - 2010 - pg. 228):**

*"His principal works are a history of the Jewish Revolt and a history of the Jewish people entitled 'Antiquities of the Jews'. In this latter work he mentions Jesus of Nazareth twice, as well as*

*Jesus' brother James, John the Baptist, Caiaphas, Pilate and other persons mentioned in the Gospels".*

**From Tektonics.org: "Flavius Josephus (37-100 A.D.):** Josephus was a first century pharisee and historian of both priestly and royal ancestry who provided important insight into first-century Judaism. Josephus was born only three years after the crucifixion of Jesus, making him a credible witness to the historicity of Jesus. *"Now there was about this time Jesus, a wise man, if it be lawful to call him a man, for he was a doer of wonderful works, a teacher of such men as receive the truth with pleasure. He drew over to him both many of the Jews, and many of the Gentiles. When Pilate, at the suggestion of the principal men among us, had condemned him to the cross, those that loved him at the first did not forsake him. And the tribe of Christians so named from him are not extinct at this day"* - **Antiquities XVIII, 3.3** **Skeptical interjection:** Could this passage have been altered or interpolated by early Christian authors? **Answer:** Some think this passage is a complete interpolation while some believe the passage is authentic. However, the general consensus among scholars is that Josephus most likely made some sort of mention to Jesus but that original text became distorted over time. Because this passage is a source of great debate, we will touch on a few arguments presented by both sides:

**ARGUMENTS FOR AUTHENTICITY: 1:** The vocabulary found in the *Testimonium* is consistent with the vocabulary used in other passages in *Antiquities*. The phrase *Now about this time* is used at the beginning of this passage as well dozens of other passages. It's also doubtful a Christian forger would have referred to Jesus as simply a *wise man* but then go on to assert claims of His divinity. Yet, Josephus uses this word to refer to many other notable (and purely *human*) figures. Josephus also uses the description of Jesus' miracles as *wonderful* [astounding, surprising] *works*. Lastly, Josephus refers to Christianity as a *tribe*- just like he does many other times in reference to both major and minor sects. **2:** Once the disputed words (printed in regular font in the above passage) are removed, Josephus' thought process flows just as well. This lends credence to the possibility the passage wasn't wholly interpolated but perhaps altered. When we omit the disputed words, the passage seems consistent with what an orthodox Jew would say concerning Jesus: *"Now there was about this time Jesus, a wise man, for he was a doer of wonderful works, a teacher of such men as receive the truth with pleasure. He drew over to him both many of the Jews and many of the Gentiles. And when Pilate, at the suggestion of the principal men among us, had condemned him to the cross, those that loved him at the first did not forsake him. And the tribes of Christians so named from him are not extinct at this day."* **3:** Greek and Arabic translations of the *Testimonium* contain disclaimers preceding the suspicious declarations such as *"Jesus who **was believed** to be the Christ"* and *"**It has been reported** that He appeared to them alive again on the third day."* If anything, this could lead to the speculation that Christian authors did not *add* to the text but edited it by *deleting* the disclaimers! **4:** The earliest versions of *Antiquities* contain the passage as it is presented above. **Objection:** The earliest surviving copy dates from 10th century A.D. (plenty of time from the publication of *Antiquities* to alter or interpolate the passage). **Answer:** This is true. We do not have an extant copy of *Antiquities* dating from before 10th century A.D. What we *do* have however, is several citations of this passage by other authors prior to the 10th century). **5:** Many defenders of the *Testimonium*'s authenticity speculate that if it had been wholly interpolated by a Christian, they most likely would have inserted the passage next to the John the

Baptist references. Though I understand their reasoning, I feel this argument is based on conjecture instead of evidence. The alleged Christian forger could have had just as much reason to insert this passage next to the John passage, the Pilate passage, or the James passage.

**ARGUMENTS AGAINST AUTHENTICITY: 1:** This passage seems to interrupt the continuity of Josephus' thought process in the previous and subsequent verses. **Answer:** Interruptions are frequently found in Josephus' works since he composed his histories during different sittings. Furthermore, Josephus was known to use the assistance of scribes during his writings which could easily resolve this issue. **2:** The passage contains proclamations an orthodox Jew would not make such as Jesus being the Christ.

**Answer:** In other translations (Greek and Arabic) the suspicious statements contain disclaimers such as "Jesus who **was believed to be the Christ**" and "**It has been reported...**" This presents the theory Josephus was recording the beliefs regarding Jesus and not necessarily his personal opinion (as a responsible historian *should* do). **3:** Early Christian authors like Origen and Justin Martyr do not mention this passage in their writings. **Answer:** I'm not sure what the motive is behind this objection because Origen **does** reference the other passage by Josephus yet critics claim the reference is "*too late*" to be reliable! But, for argument's sake if we assume this passage did exist in the form most scholars believe it did, the early church fathers might not have felt the need to refer to it. The [original?] passage serves as evidence for the *historicity* of Jesus- a topic not hotly debated at this point as the burden of proof revolved around His *divinity*. **Objection:** Origen attests to the historicity of John the Baptist in his work *Contra Celsus* when it wasn't even being debated. He *could* have cited this passage too. **Answer:** In Origen's *Contra Celsus* the *divinity* of Jesus was being debated- *not* his existence. Though Josephus allegedly admits to Jesus performing miracles, he does not state how. It would have made no sense for Origen to cite the *Testimonium* since it doesn't either dispute or confirm Celsus' claims. Furthermore, even if the original *Antiquities* still existed in Josephus' own handwriting, critics would say he either drew his information from Christian sources or was too late to be considered reliable! **4:** Josephus' *Jewish Wars* also contains this passage so it must be a forgery. **Answer:** This is false- the *Testimonium* is not found in the *Jewish Wars*. To the contrary- Skeptics criticize that the *Testimonium* is **not** found in *The Wars* but **should** have been! **5:** Josephus should have written more regarding Jesus if the passage was genuine. **Answer:** What topic or how much an author writes about a topic is their prerogative. Also, since Josephus believed Jesus was just another messianic pretender and false prophet, it would have made little sense for Josephus to have written volumes concerning His life and actions. It would be similar to a modern a Christian author exhaustively recording the life of Jim Jones or David Koresh. Josephus most likely held Jesus in the same regard and felt he warranted little mention. After weighing the evidence for myself, I personally agree with the consensus of scholars that Josephus did make *some* mention of Jesus in this passage but that the text was later altered. Because opinions differ so greatly, I will leave the final conclusion up to the reader. For a more in-depth discussion on this topic, I suggest reading [this](#) non-biased article which details both sides of the on-going debate (although this author believes the passage was wholly interpolated). We'll now examine the second passage given to us by Josephus. Fortunately, it is not surrounded in as much controversy!:

**Josephus:** "Ananus) assembled a council of judges, and brought before it the brother of Jesus the so-called Christ, whose name was James..." - *Antiquities* 20.9.1 **Skeptic Interjection:** Is it possible this



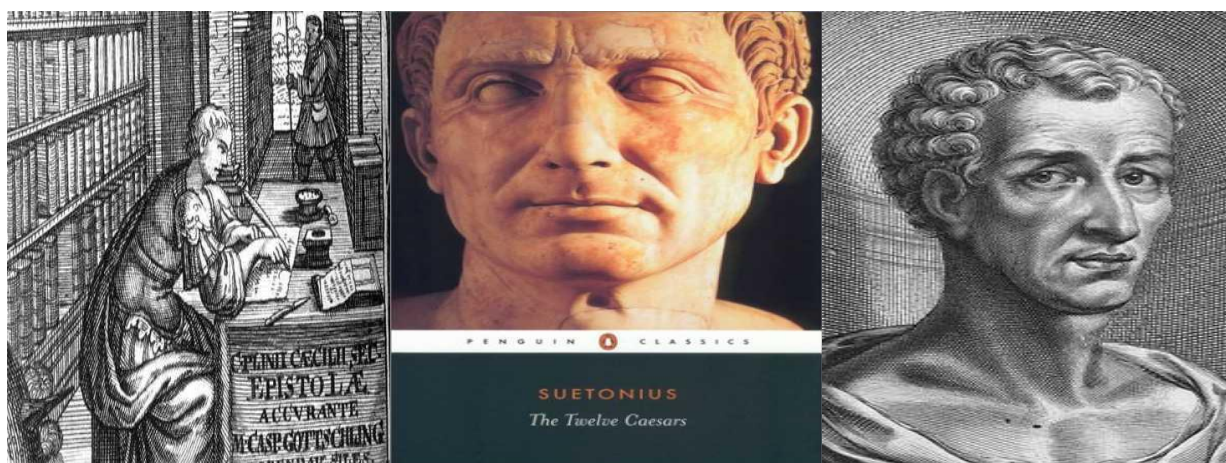
passage was interpolated by early Christians? **Answer:** It must be noted that no copy of *Antiquities* has ever surfaced without the above text quoted as it is above. Critics are suspicious of the *so-called Christ* statement yet this reference (rather than **the Christ**) shows Josephus was not **condoning** the belief but simply **documenting** it. Also, this passage concerns the actions of the priest Ananus- Jesus and James were not even the primary focus of this verse! Lastly, this passage is cited in other early works which attests to its authenticity. Even if we dismiss the disputed words in Josephus' *Testimonium*, we still see he testifies to a number of things in the above two passages: **1)** Jesus lived in the first century **2)** He performed wonderful works (miracles) **3)** Some believed Jesus to be the Christ **4)** He was a teacher **5)** He had many followers **6)** He was tried by Pilate **7)** He was crucified **8)** He was the founder of Christianity **9)** James was the brother of Jesus".



From left to right: **Josephus and Tacitus**

**CORNELIUS TACITUS (55 - 120 A.D.)** Tacitus was a 1st and 2nd century Roman historian who lived through the reigns of over half a dozen Roman emperors. Considered one of the greatest historians of ancient Rome, Tacitus verifies the Biblical account of Jesus' execution at the hands of Pontius Pilate who governed Judea from 26-36 A.D. during the reign of Tiberius. ***"Christus, the founder of the [Christian] name, was put to death by Pontius Pilate, procurator of Judea in the reign of Tiberius. But the pernicious superstition, repressed for a time, broke out again, not only through Judea, where the mischief originated, but through the city of Rome also."*** Annals XV, 44 **What this passage reveals and how it confirms the Biblical account:** **1)** Jesus did exist **2)** Jesus was the founder of Christianity **3)** Jesus was put to death by Pilate **4)** Christianity originated in Judea (With Jesus) **5)** Christianity later spread to Rome (Through the Apostles and Evangelists). **Skeptic Interjection:** Could Tacitus have taken his information from Christian sources? **Answer:** Because of his position as a professional historian and not as a commentator, it is more likely Tacitus referenced government records over Christian testimony. It is also possible Tacitus received some of his information from his friend and fellow secular historian, Pliny the Younger. Yet, even **if** Tacitus referenced some of Pliny's sources, it would be out of his character to have done so without critical investigation. An example of Tacitus criticising testimony given to him even from his dear friend Pliny is found here: Annals XV, 55. Tacitus distinguishes between confirmed and hearsay accounts almost **70 times** in his *History*. If he felt this account of Jesus was only a rumor or

folklore, he would have issued his usual disclaimer that this account was unverified. **Skeptic Interjection:** Could this passage have been a Christian interpolation? **Answer:** Judging by the critical undertones of the passage, this is highly unlikely. Tacitus refers to Christianity as a *superstition* and insuppressible *mischief*. Furthermore, there is not a surviving copy of Tacitus' *Annals* that does **not** contain this passage. There is no verifiable evidence of tampering of any kind in this passage. **Skeptic Interjection:** Why is this passage not quoted by the early church fathers? **Answer:** Due to the condescending nature of Tacitus' testimony, early Christian authors most likely would not have quoted such a source (assuming Tacitus' writings were even available to them). However, our actual answer comes from the content of the passage itself. Nothing in Tacitus' statement mentions anything that was not already common knowledge among Christians. It simply provides evidence of Jesus' existence (a topic not debated at this point in history) and not his divinity. **Skeptic Interjection:** Does the incorrect use of title *procurator* instead of *prefect* negate Tacitus' reliability? **Answer:** No. Evidence is provided in both secular and Christian works which refer to Pilate as a procurator: "But now Pilate, the **procurator** of Judea... Antiquities XVIII, 3:1. "Now Pilate, who was sent as **procurator** into Judea by Tiberius..." The Jewish Wars, Book II 9:2. "Pontius Pilate, **procurator** of Judea, in the times of Tiberius Caesar..." First Apology XII. It has been suggested by both Christian and secular scholars that Tacitus was either using an anachronism for the sake of clarity or, since Judea was a relatively new and insignificant Roman province, Pilate might have held both positions.



From left to right: **Pliny the Younger, Seutonius, and Lucian of Samosata**

**PLINY THE YOUNGER (63 - 113 A.D):** Pliny the Younger admits to torturing and executing Christians who refused to deny Christ. Those who denied the charges were spared and ordered to exalt the Roman gods and curse the name of Christ. Pliny addresses his concerns to Emperor Trajan that too many citizens were being killed for their refusal to deny their faith: "*I asked them directly if they were Christians...those who persisted, I ordered away... Those who denied they were or ever had been Christians...worshiped both your image and the images of the gods and cursed Christ. They used to gather on a stated day before dawn and sing to Christ as if he were a god... All the more I believed it necessary to find out what was the truth from two servant maids, which were called deaconesses, by means of torture. Nothing more did I find than a disgusting, fanatical superstition. Therefore I stopped the examination, and hastened to consult you...on account of the number of people endangered. For*

*many of all ages, all classes, and both sexes already are brought into danger..."* Pliny's letter to Emperor Trajan. Though Pliny states some of the accused denied the charges, a recurring theme in the

correspondence between Pliny and Trajan is the willingness of the true believer to die for Christ. This would hardly be reasonable if they knew He never existed! **Skeptic Interjection:** How does dying for one's belief verify the actual existence of Jesus? The sincerity of a belief does not necessarily make the belief true. How does this passage specifically confirm a historical Jesus and not just the existence of Christians in Rome? **Answer:** Pliny states the Christians worshiped Christ *as if he were a god*. This indicates one who would not normally be considered a god, such as a human who was exalted to divine status. Also, the early Christians would have been in the position to know if Jesus was a historical figure or not. Though critics can claim these martyrs took Jesus' existence solely on faith, common sense tells us there would have been a lot more evidence of a historical Jesus at this time than what has been preserved until today. According to early historians, Jesus' great-nephews and other relatives were still alive as well as the associates of the original apostles. Such individuals could easily verify His existence. Also, documents which have been lost to us were still in existence (such as Jesus' trial records and the census records of His birth) and were even referenced by early authors who wrote about Jesus. These individuals had every reason to be certain of Jesus' existence and were willing to die because of it.

**Skeptic Interjection:** Pliny also states some recanted their testimony. Perhaps they did so because they knew Jesus was a myth. **Answer:** There are several rational explanations as to why some would recant their Christian beliefs: **1)** Pliny readily admits to torturing some of the accused (are admissions/denials really credible under torture!?) **2)** The accused knew if they did not recant they would be put to death (fallible human rationalization: confess and go home [and work out the hard feelings with Jesus later] or suffer crucifixion?) **3)** Some of the accused could have been lackadaisical Christians who half-heartedly accepted Christianity because of a spouse, parent, or friend (and would have had no problem reverting back to paganism upon facing persecution). There were half-hearted Christians 2,000 years ago just like there are half-hearted Christians today **4)** New Christians may have recanted to escape persecution if they were not familiar with or did not understand the severity of Jesus' warning regarding those who deny their Christian beliefs) **5)** The correspondence between Pliny and Trajan implies many of the accused were being turned in falsely by their enemies. Some were never Christians to begin with while some had already left the faith prior to their interrogation **6)** Just because there were some who may have recanted out of fear or poor judgment doesn't dismiss the deaths of the other individuals who were certain of Jesus' existence and died because of their knowledge.

**GAIUS SUETONIUS TRANQUILLUS (69 - 130 A.D.)** Suetonius was a prominent Roman historian who recorded the lives of the Roman Caesars and the historical events surrounding their reigns. He served as a court official under Hadrian and as an annalist for the Imperial House. Suetonius records the expulsion of the Christian Jews from Rome (mentioned in Acts 18:2) and confirms the Christian faith being founded by Christ. *"As the Jews were making constant disturbances at the instigation of Chrestus, [Claudius] expelled them from Rome."* **Skeptic Interjection:** Because Suetonius misspells *Christus* as *Chrestus*, is it possible he was referring to someone else? **Answer:** Because *Chrestus* was an actual Greek name, critics speculate Suetonius may have been referring to a specific civil agitator. I would like to present a few arguments as to why I feel this is a reference to Jesus. In order to get as close to the author's intent as possible, this is the passage as it exists in the original Latin: "*Iudaeos* (The Jews)



*impulsore* (the instigation) *Chresto* (Chrestus) *assidue* (upon) *tumultuantis* (making a disturbance) *Roma* (Rome) *expulit* (were expelled)." **1)** Suetonius seems to imply the word *Chrestus* as a title- not as a reference to a particular rebel. Though I have seen critics cite the passage as "a **certain/one** *Chrestus*" we can see this is incorrect by the lack of the word *quodam* in the original Latin. **2)** Suetonius uses the word instigation- not instigator. The Latin word referring to an instigator is *impulsor* but the term referring to an instigation is *impusore*- and this is the word Suetonius uses, thus affirming the belief he is using the word *Chrestus* as a title and not as a name. **3)** It was common for both pagan **and** Christian authors to spell the name using either an *e* or an *i*- and we know the Christian authors were obviously referring to Jesus when they spelled the name as *Chrestus*. **4)** Tertullian criticises pagan disdain for Christianity and points out the fact they can't even spell the name correctly. He implies the common misspelling of *Chrestus* by their use of the term *Chrestians*: "*Most people so blindly knock their heads against the hatred of the **Christian name**...It is wrongly pronounced by you as "**Chrestians**" (for you do not even know accurately the name you hate)... But the special ground of dislike to the sect is, **that it bears the name of its Founder.**"* Apology, Chapter III. **5)** We also see Justin Martyr (a Christian apologist, nonetheless!) using the incorrect spelling of *Chrestian*. First Apology IV **6)** Lactantius repeats the lament of Tertullian with his statement, "*But the meaning of this name must be set forth, on account of the error of the ignorant who by the change of a letter are accustomed to call Him **Chrestus**.*" Fathers of the Third and Fourth Centuries. **7)** *Chrestus* was a Greco-Roman slave name but Suetonius tells us "foreigners" were not allowed to adopt such names. Knowing the Jews were a close-knit community, the idea of them following the revolt of a gentile slave to such an extent to get them (and only them!) expelled from Rome is quite a stretch. **Skeptic Interjection: How could this passage refer to Jesus. He was never said to have travelled to Rome.** **Answer:** If *Chrestus* does refer to a title and not a specific name (as we are asserting), there is no need for Him to have been in Rome. A leader can still be "an instigator" for a cause without being in the vicinity. There are many causes that survived long after the lives of those who initiated certain movements.

**LUCIAN OF SAMOSATA (120 - ~180 A.D.)** Lucian was a second century Greek satirist and rhetorician who scornfully describes his views of early Christianity. Though he ridicules the Christians and their Christ, his writings confirm Jesus was executed via crucifixion and that He was the founder of Christianity: "*The Christians, you know, worship a man to this day- the distinguished personage who introduced their novel rites, and was crucified on that account... It was impressed on them by their original lawgiver that they are all brothers from the moment they are converted and deny the gods of Greece, and worship the crucified sage, and live after his laws...*" The Death of Peregrinus 11-13 **What this passage reveals and how it confirms the Biblical account:** **1)** Jesus did exist **2)** Jesus was the founder of Christianity **3)** Jesus was worshiped by His followers **4)** Jesus suffered death by crucifixion. **Skeptic Interjection: Can we consider Lucian's testimony reliable due to the source being a literary work?** **Answer:** Lucian's commentary revolved around *historical* events. In Lucian's work *The Way to Write History*, he openly criticises his contemporaries who distort history to flatter their masters or those who fill in the historical gaps with personal conjecture: "*The historian's one task is to tell the thing as it happened... He may nurse some private dislikes, but he will attach far more importance to the public good, and set the truth high above his hate... For history, I say again, has this and only this for its own. If*

*a man will start upon it, he must sacrifice to no God but Truth. He must neglect all else."* *The Way to Write History* **Skeptic Interjection:** Is it possible Lucian received his knowledge from Christian sources or that this passage is an interpolation? **Answer:** Seeing how adamant Lucian was in regards to historical accuracy and critical investigation, our answer is an emphatic *no*. As to the passage being a Christian interpolation, chances are the reference to Jesus would be far more favorable if this were so. Lucian refers to Jesus only as a *man, a lawgiver, and a sage* (human- not divine- descriptions). He never once refers to Jesus as a God. Furthermore, there isn't anything in the above statement that reveals what wasn't already known- it merely asserts that Jesus lived, preached, and died. Remember, at this time Christians were trying to prove Jesus' *divinity*- not His existence.

## Was Jesus a Myth Based off Other Gods?

Let's address what Alan said about '*comparative religion books*' at the turn of the century containing the truth, and then we'll look at a few of the alleged similarities (Horus, Krishna, & Buddha,) go to: [http://thedevineevidence.com/jesus\\_similarities.html](http://thedevineevidence.com/jesus_similarities.html)

**Here's one the world's most respected Christian philosophers, Dr. William Lane Craig, on the '*comparative-religion-bent*' at the turn of the century'** (he holds two PhD's and is arguably the greatest debater in the English-speaking philosophical world since World War 2 (his debating resume is unbelievably impressive, and he easily made mince-meat of Christopher Hitchens when debating the existence of God at Biola University in 2007): *"It has been suggested that the idea of Jesus' resurrection could have originated through the influence of pagan mythology. Back around the turn of the nineteenth and twentieth century, scholars in comparative religion collected parallels to Christian beliefs in other religious movements, and some thought to explain Christian beliefs, including the belief in Jesus' resurrection, as the result of the influence of such myths. The movement soon collapsed, however, principally due to two factors: First, scholars came to realize that the parallels are false. The ancient world was a virtual fruit basket of various gods and heroes. Comparative studies in religion require sensitivity to their similarities and differences, or distortion and confusion inevitably result. Unfortunately, those who were eager to find parallels to Jesus' resurrection failed to exercise such sensitivity. Many of the alleged parallels are actually stories of the assumption of the hero into heaven (Hercules, Romulus). Others are disappearance stories, which claim that the hero has vanished into a higher sphere (Apollonius of Tyana, Empedocles). Still others are seasonal symbols for the crop-cycle, as the vegetation dies in the dry season and comes back to life in the rainy season (Tammuz, Osiris, Adonis). Some are political expressions of emperor worship (Julius Caesar, Caesar Augustus). None of these is parallel to the Jewish idea of the resurrection of the dead. Indeed, most scholars have come to doubt whether, properly speaking, there really were any myths of dying and rising gods at all. For example, in the myth of Osiris, which was one of the*



*best-known symbolic seasonal myths, Osiris doesn't really come back to life but simply continues to exist in the realm of the departed. In general scholars have come to realize that pagan mythology is simply the wrong interpretative context for understanding Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus and his disciples were first-century Israelite Jews, and it is against that background that they must be understood. The collapse of the alleged parallels is just one indication that pagan mythology is the wrong interpretative context for understanding the disciples' belief in Jesus' resurrection. Second, there's no causal connection between pagan myths and the origin of the disciples' belief in Jesus' resurrection. Jews were familiar with the seasonal deities (Ezek. 37:1-14) and found them abhorrent. Therefore, there's no trace of cults of dying and rising gods in first-century Israel. In any case it's highly unlikely that the original disciples would have come up with the idea that Jesus of Nazareth was risen from the dead because they had heard pagan myths about dying and rising seasonal gods. Contemporary scholars have therefore abandoned this approach" ('On Guard' by Dr. William Lane Craig - 2010 - pg. 247-249)*

**From [tektonics.org](http://tektonics.org) (I'll include 3 of the alleged parallels & their Conclusion)**

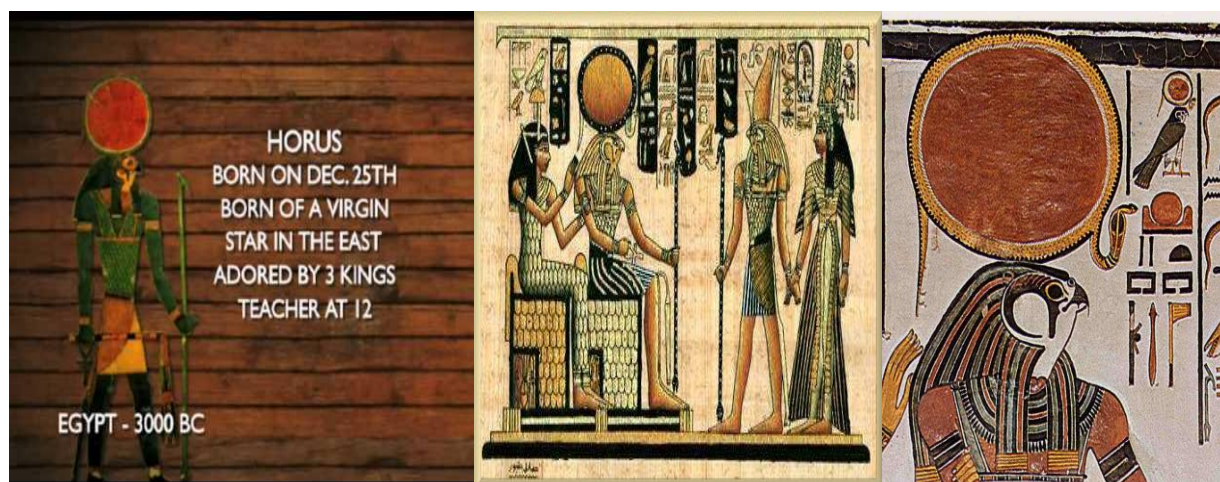


"In this section, we will investigate the alleged similarities between Jesus and other deities which leave critics speculating aspects of Jesus' life were borrowed from other figures of antiquity. After examining the actual texts of the religions in question most similarities will be found to not even exist but to have been fabricated by authors who prey upon the reader's ignorance of foreign religions. **The outline for this discussion is as follows:** 1) Introduction 2) Cautions of Discernment **3) Krishna 4) Buddha 5) Horus 6) Zoroaster 7) Mithras 8) Attis 9) Dionysus-Bacchus 10) Alleged Crucified Deities 11) Conclusion.** If you search the web for similarities between Jesus and pagan deities, you will be met with countless results presenting the same erroneous material which provide no original religious sources to validate their claims. However, if you search the religious texts of the figures in question you will be presented with straightforward information that reveals the claim that the story of Jesus was stolen from pagan myths to be utterly false. For the reader's convenience, I supply links throughout this discussion to the original religious texts so you can see for yourself that the "Pagan Copycat Theory" has been completely fabricated". **Skeptic Interjection:** But these figures existed **before** the alleged life of Jesus.

Chronology alone makes this entire discussion pointless. **Answer:** An important fact to keep in mind while reading this section is the approximate 300 detailed Messianic [prophecies](#) regarding the life, death, and ministry of Jesus in the Old Testament. The prophecies span approximately 450 to 1,500 years **before** His birth. The accusation of Christians plagiarizing the accounts of other figures in the first century ignores the fact that concepts such as the virgin birth, the resurrection, and a Father-Son, relationship **precede** most figures in this article. Also, many of the religious texts containing the figures and the alleged similarities claimed by critics **postdate** the completion of the Christian Bible. Most religious texts concerning these figures were added to over the centuries, with aspects of their lives becoming more spectacular and suspiciously similar to Christianity. An important difference between Jesus and the other figures in this article is the existence of verifiable facts surrounding Jesus' life: we know the approximate year of His birth and death, numerous [records](#) exist which verify His existence, accurate historical events that occurred around His lifetime are mentioned in the Christian texts, and we can trace the origins of the Judeo-Christian beliefs. Most other figures in question have no documented point of origin and mention no dates or approximate dates as to when the alleged events occurred. Regardless, since we will show the copycat claims to be false, the argument of who came first shows itself to be irrelevant. **Skeptic Interjection:** How does the mention of historical events prove the accuracy of the Bible? Many authors of fiction incorporate real people or places into their works to give the plot a feeling of reality. How is the Bible different? **Answer:** Historical accuracy alone is not **proof** of the Bible's inerrancy but it does attest to its **reliability**. If the Bible only mentioned spurious locations and people like many of the pagan texts do, it would certainly detract from its authenticity".

**Horus:** According to Egyptian mythology, Horus, was originally believed to be the son of [Ra](#) and [Hathor](#) and the husband/brother of [Isis](#). Later he was seen as the son of [Osiris](#) and Isis once Hathor and Isis were merged into one being. Horus was considered the sky, sun, and moon god represented by a man with the head of falcon.

**VIRGIN BIRTH** There are two separate birth accounts in regards to Horus (neither depict a virgin birth):  
**Version 1:** Hathor, the motherly personification of the milky way, is said to have conceived Horus but we are told her **husband**, Ra, was an Egyptian sun god. Hathor (a sky goddess) was represented by the cow whose milk brought forth the milky way. By the will of her husband Ra, she gave birth to Horus: "*I, Hathor of Thebes, mistress of the goddesses, to grant to him a coming forth into the presence [of the god]...Hathor of Thebes, who was incarnate in the form of a cow and a woman.*" [Source](#) and [Source](#).  
**Version 2:** When we examine Isis as Horus' mother, we are told Isis was not a virgin, but the **widow** of Osiris. Isis practices magic to raise Osiris from the dead so she can bear a son that would avenge his death. Isis then becomes pregnant from the **sperm** of her deceased **husband**. Again, no virgin birth occurs: "*[Isis] made to rise up the helpless members [penis] of him whose heart was at rest, she drew from him his essence [sperm], and she made there from an heir [Horus].*" [Source](#)



**THE FATHER AND SON UNITY** Critics suggest the Christian trinity was adapted from the notion of Osiris, Ra, and Horus being one god in essence. Because Horus was born after the death of Osiris, it came to be believed he was the resurrection, or *reincarnation*, of Osiris:

*"He avengeth thee in his name of 'Horus, the son who avenged his father.'" [Source](#).* Throughout the centuries, the Egyptians eventually considered Osiris and Horus as one and the same. However, this *son-as-the-father* comparison more closely resembles the metamorphosis of Hathor into Isis than it does the Christian trinity. We see Horus first as the son of Ra, then being the equivalent of Ra, then Ra finally becoming just as aspect of Horus. Similar to Hathor and Isis, we simply see a **merger** of one being into another. In Egyptian mythology, each god had a **distinct beginning** by being conceived from other gods. In Christian theology, God and Jesus **always** existed as one and the same, neither having a beginning or an end. Jesus' birth did not represent His **creation**- only His **advent** in human form. Furthermore, the father-son concept was not created by first-century Christians. Prophecies in the Old Testament referred to the future Messiah as the Son of God up to 1,000 years **before** the birth of Christ. [1 Chronicles 17:13-14](#)

**CRUCIFIXION AND RESURRECTION** Horus is **never** said to have been crucified, nevertheless to have died. The only connection we can make to Horus being resurrected is if we consider the eventual merger of Horus and Osiris. But such a theory results in an catch 22, apparently noticed by the Egyptians as they later altered their beliefs to fix the contradictions. In the Egyptian tale, Osiris is either dismembered by Set in battle or sealed in a chest and drowned in the Nile. Isis then pieces Osiris' body back together and resurrects Osiris to conceive an heir that will avenge Osiris' death (although *technically* Osiris is never actually resurrected as he is forbidden to return to the world of the living). [Source](#) and [Source](#). "[Set] brought a shapely and decorated chest, which he had caused to be made according to the measurements of the king's body... Set proclaimed that he would gift the chest unto him whose body fitted its proportions with exactness... Then Osiris came forward. He lay down within the chest, and he filled it in every part. But dearly was his triumph won in that dark hour which was his doom. Ere he could raise his body, the evil followers of Set sprang suddenly forward and shut down the lid, which they nailed fast and soldered with lead. So the richly decorated chest became the coffin of the good king Osiris, from whom departed the breath of life." [Source](#)



**BORN ON THE 25TH OF DECEMBER** Horus' birth was actually celebrated during the month of Khoiak, (October/November). Though some critics claim Horus was born during the winter solstice, this shows more of a relationship to other pagan religions which considered the solstices sacred.

**TWELVE DISCIPLES** Superficially this similarity seems accurate until we see Horus' "disciples" were not disciples at all- they were the **twelve** signs of the **zodiac** which became associated with Horus, a sky god. However Jesus' disciples were actual men who lived and died, whose writings exist to this day, and whose lives are recorded by historians. Because Horus' "disciples" were merely signs of the zodiac, they never taught his philosophy or spread his teachings. The fact that there are twelve signs of the zodiac (twelve months) as compared to Jesus' twelve apostles is an insignificant coincidence.

**MOUNTAINTOP ENCOUNTER** Critics point out the similarity of both Jesus and Horus having an encounter on a mountaintop with their enemies. Instead of dissecting this piece by piece, I will simply give each version of events and let the reader observe the (obvious) differences:

**Jesus:** After Jesus completes His fast in the wilderness, Satan tries to tempt Jesus by offering Him all the kingdoms of the world if Jesus agrees to worship him, but Jesus refuses. Matthew 4:1-11. **Horus:** During battle, Horus rips off one of Set's testicles while Set (sometimes called Seth) gorges out Horus' eye. Set later tries to prove his dominance by initiating intercourse with Horus. Horus catches Set's semen in his hand and throws it into a nearby river. Horus later masturbates and spreads his semen over lettuce which Set consumes. Both Set and Horus stand before the gods to proclaim their right to rule Egypt. When Set claims dominance over Horus, his semen is found in the river. When Horus' dominance is considered, his semen is found within Set so Horus is granted rule over Egypt:

*"O that castrated one! O this man! O he who hurries him who hurries, among you two! These- this first corporation of the company of the justified... Was born before the eye of Horus was plucked out, before the testicles of Set were torn away." Source "It is the day on which Horus fought with Set, who cast filth in the face of Horus, and when Horus destroyed the powers of Set." Source "Then [Set] appeared before the divine council and claimed the throne. But the gods gave judgment that Horus was the rightful king, and he established his power in the land of Egypt, and became a wise and strong ruler like to his father Osiris." Source*

**Skeptic Interjection:** Does the similarity between the names *Set* and *Satan* hold any significance? **Answer:** Set's variant names include Seth, Sutekh, Setesh, and Seteh. The root *Set* is usually considered to translate into *dazzler* or *stable pillar*. The different suffixes of his name add the meanings *majestic*, *supreme*, and *desert*. The name *Satan* comes from the Semitic root *Stn* which represents opposition. Before his fall, Satan's original name was *Lucifer*, or *angel of light*. The term *Satan* represents a general adversary, hence his accepted identity. Though both names consist of an *S* and a *T*, their meanings have nothing in common. The spellings are only a result of the original root words which represent their character. Source and Source

**SIMILAR TITLES** Critics allege Horus held similar titles used to identify Jesus such as Messiah, Savior, Son of Man, Good Shepherd, Lamb of God, The Way, the Truth, the Light, and Living Word. However I can find no evidence of any of these names ever being used in reference to Horus. I am especially suspicious

of the word *Messiah* since it is Hebrew in origin.

**IN CONCLUSION** We can see the differences between Jesus and Horus far outweigh any superficial correlations.



**Krishna:** "In Hinduism, Krishna, is believed to be the eighth avatar of Vishnu, the second aspect of the Hindu trinity. Almost every correlation between Krishna and Jesus can be traced to Kersey Graves, a 19th century author who believed Christianity was created from pagan myths. Though his works have been proven by scholars to be false and poorly researched (Source), many still ignorantly refer to his arguments not knowing they are easily disproved by simply comparing the Bible to the Hindu texts.

**THE DEFINITION OF KRISHNA** Although many critics allege *Krishna* means *Christ*, Krishna in *Sanskrit* actually translates as **Black (One)** as Krishna was believed to have blackish-blue skin. The word Christ literally translates as **Anointed One**. When skeptics, in turn, spell Krishna as Chrishna or Christna, this is a blatant attempt to spread more misinformation and reinforce their erroneous theories.

**A VIRGIN BIRTH** A virgin birth is never attributed to Krishna as his parents bore **seven** previous children. Furthermore, the virgin birth was not a new concept invented by Christians. The book of Isaiah (written about 700 B.C.) spoke of a Messiah who would be born of a virgin. This prophecy was in circulation **700 years before** Jesus and at least **100 years before** Krishna. (Isaiah 7:14) Critics claim Krishna was born to the virgin Maia but according to Hindu texts, he was the **eighth** son of Princess Devaki and her **husband Vasudeva**: "*You have been born of the divine Devaki and Vasudeva for the protection of Brahma on earth.*" Mahabharata Bk 12, XLVIII

**INFANT MASSACRE** Critics claim a tyrannical ruler issued a decree to kill all infant males prior to Krishna's birth but the Hindu legend states Devaki's six previous children were murdered by her cousin, King Kamsa, due to a prophecy foretelling his death at the hands of one of her children. Unlike Herod



who issued a decree to slaughter all the males under two years old, the Hindu version tells us Kamsa **only** targeted Devaki's sons. He never issued a decree to indiscriminately kill male infants: *"Thus the six sons were born to Devaki and Kamsa, too, killed those six sons consecutively as they were born."* Bhagavata, Bk 4, XXII:7

**PARENTS FLEE** Critics claim while Krishna's parents fled to *Mathura* to avoid Kamsa, Jesus' parents fled to *Muterea* to avoid Herod. But the Bible tells us Mary and Joseph fled to *Egypt*- not to some unknown place called *Muterea*. Furthermore, the Hindu texts tell us Krishna's parents never had a chance to flee- they were **imprisoned** by Kamsa so he could kill Krishna once he was born: *What faults had [Vasudeva] and his wife Devaki committed? Why did Kamsa kill the six infant sons of Devaki? And for what reason did [Vishnu] incarnate Himself as the son of Vasudeva in the prison house of Kamsa?* Bhagavata, Bk 4, I:4-5 and Source

**SHEPHERDS, WISEMEN, A STAR, AND A MANGER** No mention of shepherds or wisemen appear at Krishna's birth. Krishna was born in a **prison** (not a stable as critics suggest) where his parents bore him in **secret**. It is unlikely such visitors would arrive only to alert Kamsa to Krishna's presence!

**CARPENTER FATHERS** Like Jesus' earthly father, Krishna's father was also said to be a carpenter. Yet nowhere in the Hindu texts does it say Vasudeva was a carpenter. In fact, we are told he was a **nobleman** in the courts of Mathura as he was married to **Princess** Devaki. When Krishna fled the wrath of Kamsa with his foster parents, we are told his foster-father Nanda was a **cow-herd**: *"Thou art the most beloved of Nanda, the Cow-herd"* Bhagavata, Bk 8, I, pg 743

**THE CRUCIFIXION** Though critics claim Krishna was crucified, this is mentioned nowhere within the Hindu texts. Instead, we are told exactly how he dies: Krishna is meditating in the woods when he is accidentally **shot** in the foot by a hunter's **arrow**. Skeptics really try to *streeetch* this one by claiming the arrow that shot Krishna impaled him to a tree, thus crucifying him. They also point out the similarity between his wound being in the foot and Jesus' pierced hands and feet. However, if I was carving my initials into a tree and accidentally impaled my wrist, the idea of saying I was crucified would be absurd. This story relates more to the death of Greek mythology's Achilles than anything else: *"A fierce hunter of the name of Jara then came there, desirous of deer. The hunter, mistaking [Krishna], who was stretched on the earth in high Yoga, for a deer, pierced him at the heel with a shaft and quickly came to that spot for capturing his prey."* Mahabharata, Book 16, 4

**THE RESURRECTION** Although critics claim Krishna descended into the grave for three days and appeared to many witnesses, no evidence of this exists whatsoever. Instead, the **actual** account says Krishna immediately returns to life and speaks only to the hunter by forgiving him of his actions: *"He [the hunter] touched the feet of [Krishna]. The high-souled one comforted him and then ascended upwards, filling the entire welkin with splendour... [Krishna] reached his own inconceivable region."* Mahabharata, Book 16, 4 Some obvious differences between the resurrections of Jesus and Krishna are as follows:

- Jesus' resurrection defeated the power of sin and death. Krishna's resurrection had no real affect on mankind.
- Jesus appeared to approximately 500 eye witnesses in the New Testament. Krishna appeared only to the hunter.
- Jesus rose from the dead three days later. Krishna immediately returned to life.
- Jesus did not ascend into Heaven until after the Great Commission. Krishna immediately "ascended" into the afterlife.
- Jesus was aware of what was to take place. Krishna had no foreknowledge concerning his death.
- Jesus ascended into a physical realm (Heaven). Krishna transcended into a mental state (or *inconceivable region*). The concepts between Heaven (Christianity) and Nirvana (Hinduism) differ greatly.

**THE LAST SUPPER** Krishna is said to have celebrated a last supper but two reasons offer evidence this event never occurred:

1. There is no mention of Krishna having a last supper celebration in any of the Hindu texts.
2. Because Krishna had no foreknowledge of his death, there is no reason he would have celebrated such an event!

**DEPICTED AS BRUISING THE SERPENT'S HEAD** [Genesis 3:15](#) is a **metaphorical** Messianic prophecy which refers to Jesus' **spiritual** battle with Satan. Though critics claim Krishna was also referred to as *the seed of the woman bruising the serpent's head*, this phrase is never used as a reference to Krishna. The only thing that occurs is a **literal** battle Krishna encounters with **actual** serpents. [Mahabharata, Bk 7, LXXXI](#) and [Mahabharata Book 8, XC](#)

#### MISCELLANEOUS POSSIBLE REFERENCES

- Krishna was the human incarnation of Vishnu. This appears to be somewhat accurate but the actual Hindu triad consists of Vishnu, Shiva, and Brahma. Not Vishnu, Krishna, and a spirit deity.
- Krishna was of royal birth. (While Krishna was **directly** born into the noble court of Mathura, Jesus was from the royal Davidian **line** but born into poverty under the parentage of Mary and Joseph.)
- Krishna was seen as a Savior. (While Jesus was an **eternal-spiritual** savior who saved His people from damnation, Krishna was an **earthly-warrior** savior who freed his people from the tyrannical reign of Kamsa).
- Krishna often fasted in the wilderness. The only possible reference I could find to any such thing was that he often retreated into the **forest** to **meditate**.

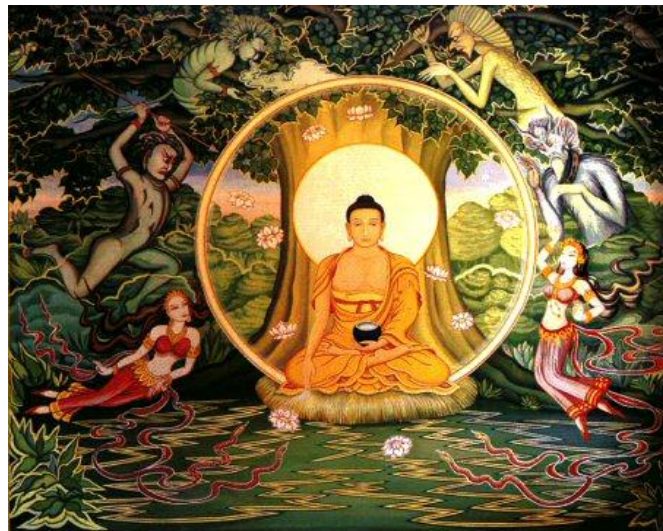
#### MISCELLANEOUS ERRONEOUS REFERENCES

- Krishna was born in a cave. Actually, neither Jesus nor Krishna were born in caves. Krishna was born in a prison cell and the only reference to Jesus being born in a cave is in noncanonical writings.
- Krishna lived a sinless life. Whereas the Bible makes it clear Jesus committed no sin during His lifetime, The Hindu texts admit to Krishna's promiscuity and numerous sexual affairs.

- Krishna was born on December 25th. Actually, Krishna's birthday celebration, known as the Krishna Janmaashtami, is celebrated in the Hindu month of Bhadrapadha which corresponds to the month of August. Furthermore, it is unlikely Jesus was born on this date. Christmas is only celebrated on this date due to tradition.
- Krishna moved a small mountain to protect a village from disaster. Jesus states *if you had faith as a mustard seed you would say to the mountain uproot yourself and be cast into the ocean*. Other than the concept of moving mountains, anyone can see that these two statements have nothing essential in common. One describes a **physical** feat while the other uses moving a mountain as a **metaphor** to the power of faith.

**CONCLUSION** The Hindu texts have admittedly been altered and added to over the centuries. Many comparisons of the newer and older texts regarding the story of Krishna reveal many tales being added in later texts known as the Puranas (400-1000 A.D.), Bhagavata (400-1000 A.D.), and the Harivamsa, (100-1000 A.D.). These texts have been proven by scholars to have been written **after** the life of Jesus.

**Skeptical Interjection:** According to Hindu tradition, the Bhagavata Purana is believed to have been written by Vyasa in about 3100 BC. It mentions the Vedic Sarasvati River about 30 times which was believed to be dried up around 2000 B.C. **Answer:** This is often cited as an argument for an earlier date of the Bhagavata. However it does not hold up for many reasons. The fact that the Bhagavata Purana mentions the non-extant Vedic Sarasvati River is no more proof of an early date of authorship than it would prove an ancient date of authorship if I were to write a novel centering around the Hanging Gardens of Babylon. The mention of the ancient river proves nothing more than the knowledge of its historical existence. There is also no record of any of these texts existing prior to the first century A.D. Even when the older Hindu texts were in circulation, the books regarding many details about Krishna's life were not included. Finally, the language and grammar of the Bhagavata Purana is not consistent with the more ancient languages of India".



**Gautama:** Gautama is believed to have lived between 563 - 483 B.C. Gautama was born into the warrior class under the caste system of India and later achieved enlightenment to become the Buddha

(or *enlightened one*) and founder of Buddhism. Like Zoroaster (below), very little was written about him during his lifetime, with the accounts becoming more incredible over time.

**VIRGIN BIRTH** Gautama was born to Suddhodana and his **wife of twenty years, Maya**. Though critics claim Maya was a virgin, we must assume she was not as she was the king's favorite wife. Also, *The Acts of the Buddha* acknowledges Maya and Suddhodana as having sexual relations (*the two tasted of love's delight...*), though I feel it is fair to point out most English translations do not contain this statement. A detailed account of Gautama's birth may be found here. Though Maya is portrayed as being virtuous and pure-minded, a virgin conception is never mentioned regarding the birth of the Buddha. At the very most, it was a **womb transference** as in the story of **Krishna**: *The most Excellent of all Bodhisattvas fell directly from his place among the residents of Tushita heaven, and streaking through the three worlds, suddenly took the form of a huge six-tusked elephant as white as Himalaya, and entered Maya's womb.* Buddha Karita 1:18 **Skeptic Interjection:** Does the resemblance between the names *Maya* and *Mary* hold any significance? **Answer:** Though similar in their English translations, their original forms and translations are completely different. *Maya*, from Sanskrit, means *Illusion* whereas *Mary* (*Maryam*) translates from Hebrew as *Bitter*.

**WISEMEN** I could find no mention of wisemen in any Buddhist text but I did find the following in **Post-Christian** writings: **Version 1:** An ascetic (**not** wisemen) visits the king to relay the information he received from the gods that his child will become a great religious leader. After hearing this, Brahmans (**not** wisemen) decide to dedicate their sons depending on the outcome of the prophecy. *"A son has been born in the family of Suddhodana the king. Thirty-five years from now he will become a Buddha...Whether the young prince become a Buddha or a king, we will each one give a son: so that if he become a Buddha, he shall be followed and surrounded by monks of the warrior caste; and if he become a king, by nobles of the warrior caste."* Jataka 1:55,57. **Version 2:** At Gautama's birth, a **seer** (**not** wisemen) tells Suddhodana that Gautama will become a great religious leader: *"The great seer came to the palace of the king. 'Thy son has been born for the sake of supreme knowledge. Having forsaken his kingdom, indifferent to all worldly objects, he will shine forth as a sun of knowledge to destroy the darkness in the world.'"* Buddha-Karita 1:54,62,74

**PRESENTED WITH GOLD, FRANKINCENSE, AND MYRRH** Again, I find no mention of such an occurrence except for a **far-fetched** correlation in a **Post-Christian** writing. We are told the **gods** (**not** wisemen) presented Gautama with sandalwood, rain, water lilies, and lotus flowers (**Buddhist** symbols). This should come as no surprise as royal births are often celebrated with festivals and gifts! *"As soon as he was born the thousand-eyed one took him gently, bright like a golden pillar. Two pure streams of water fell from heaven upon his head with piles of Mandara flowers. The yaksha-lords stood round guarding him with golden lotuses in their hands. The great dragons gazed with eyes of intent devotion, and fanned him and strewed Mandara flowers over him. And from a cloudless sky there fell a shower full of lotuses and water-lilies, and perfumed with sandalwood."* Buddha Karita 1:27,36,38,40

**GUIDED BY A STAR** There is no mention of a celestial sign but I did find **far-fetched** similarities in **Post-Christian** texts: **Version 1:** The Brahmins look for signs of the Buddha on Gautama to determine if he



will be a king or religious leader. The signs do not imply celestial omens but **physical** markings a Buddha would have: *"They asked [the Brahmins] to observe the marks and characteristics of the Future Buddha's person, and to prophesy his fortune. If a man possessing such marks and characteristics continue in the household life, he becomes a Universal Monarch. If he retire from the world, he becomes a Buddha."* Jataka 1:56 . **Version 2:** Though the gods sent miraculous signs through nature, the appearance of a star is never said to have guided the prophet. However, we are told precisely what the signs are: *"Two streams of water bursting from heaven, bright as the moon's rays, having the power of heat and cold, fell down upon that peerless one's benign head to give refreshment to his body... The gods held up a white umbrella in the sky and muttered the highest blessings on his supreme wisdom... Then having learned by signs and through the power of his penances this birth of him who was to destroy all birth, the great seer Asita came to the palace of the king. Thus the great seer beheld the king's son with wonder, his foot marked with a wheel, his fingers and toes webbed, with a circle of hair between his eyebrows, and signs of vigour like an elephant."* Buddha Karita 1:35,37,5465

**DECEMBER 25TH** Gautama's birth is actually celebrated in the **spring** month of Vesak by his followers (though we have already shown this date to be insignificant for Jesus).

**ATTEMPT ON HIS LIFE BY AN EVIL KING** There is no mention of an attempt on Gautama's life. The only thing we are told is his kingly father tries to persuade him away from a life of religious servitude by attempting to entice him with royal privileges. When the prophet tells the king his son will see four signs leading to his religious calling, the king orders guards to surround the child to prevent such an event. Source *"Then said the king, 'What shall my son see to make him retire from the world?' 'The four signs.' 'What four?' 'A decrepit old man, a diseased man, a dead man, and a monk.' 'From this time forth,' said the king, 'let no such persons be allowed to come near my son. It will never do for my son to become a Buddha. What I would wish to see is my son exercising sovereign rule and authority...' And when he had so spoken he placed guards for a distance of a quarter of a league in each of the four directions, in order that none of these four kinds of men might come within sight of his son."* Jataka 1:57. **ROYAL LINEAGE** Like **Krishna**, Gautama was an **immediate** royal descendant born into **privilege**. Jesus was a **distant** descendant of King David born into **poverty**. **MILESTONE AGES** Contrary to Jesus who taught in the temple at the age of 12, began his ministry at 30, and died at 33, Gautama's milestone ages differ from what the critics claim. He finished his education at 15, married at 16, became a monk at 29, reached enlightenment at 35, and died at 80. Source

**CRUCIFIXION** Though critics claim some vague accounts mention Gautama being crucified, I can find no mention of this in *any* Buddhist source. In fact, we are told Gautama dies of natural causes at the age of 80. His followers accompany him to a river and provide him with a couch. *"Be so good as to spread me a couch... I am weary and wish to lie down..." Then the [Buddha] fell into a deep meditation, and having passed through the four jhanas, entered Nirvana."* Source. **RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION** After his death, Gautama's body was **cremated**. Source *"And they burned the remains of the Blessed One as they would do to the body of a king of kings."* Source Gautama was said to transcend all meditation levels upon his deathbed before reaching Nirvana. But according to Buddhism, Nirvana is not a **physical** place, but a **mental** state. Like we mention with **Krishna**, the concept of Buddha transcending into Nirvana



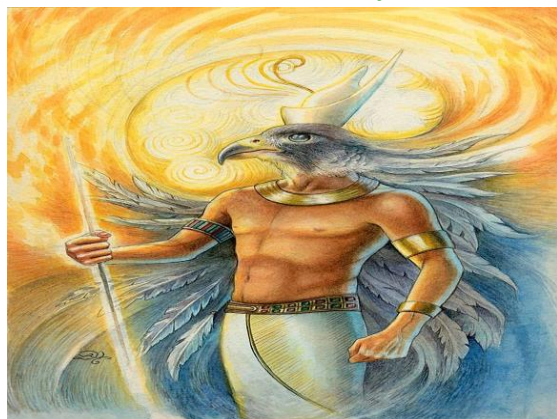
differs greatly from the Christian Heaven.

### ERRONEOUS SIMILARITIES CLAIMED BY CRITICS:

1. He fed a multitude with a basket of cakes. There is no mention of this in any Buddhist text.
2. Transfiguration on a Mount. Though Gautama reached **spiritual enlightenment**, he did not experience a **physical** transfiguration. Nor did this occur on a mount- Buddha obtained his enlightenment **beneath** the Bodhi tree.
3. Crushing the Serpent's Head. Like **Krishna**, Buddha is never referred to by this title but a tale does surface in a later text which mentions him **literally** slaying a serpent. But as stated, this was a **metaphorical** title of Jesus.
4. Poverty Vows. Though some Christians may take vows of poverty, this was never taught by Jesus. He only warned how the love of earthly possession could turn our focus away from eternal things. Matthew 6:19-24
5. Similar titles: Good Shepherd, Carpenter, Alpha and Omega, Sin Bearer, God of Gods, Master, Light of the World, Redeemer, Everlasting to Everlasting, etc. But Gautama never claimed to be a deity, rendering these titles obviously false. The only titles he shared with Jesus that I could find mentioned in Buddhist texts were *Lord*, *Teacher* and *Holy One*.

**IN CONCLUSION** Because Buddhism shares many concepts with Hinduism (and originated in the approximate vicinity), there are actually more similarities between the stories of Buddha and Krishna than Buddha and Jesus.

**Alleged Crucified Deities:** "We will now examine a list of alleged deities which skeptics claim were also crucified. Again, these accusations come to us from Kersey Graves in his proven-erroneous work, *The World's Sixteen Crucified Saviors*.



**OSIRIS:** As we explain above, Osiris was said to have died after being tricked by Set. He was **sealed into a chest** then dumped into the Nile. Also, by everything I can find, the Osiris legend existed long before crucifixion was even invented!

**QUETZALCOATL:** This allegation is somewhat humorous to me as Quetzalcoatl was an ancient god of **South America**. How on earth critics claim him as being an inspiration for Christ is beyond me as the Americas had not yet been discovered! Nevertheless, Quetzalcoatl is never said to have been crucified. One legend states he **burned** himself alive out of remorse for sleeping with a celibate priestess while another tells us he was consumed by fire sent by the gods.

**KRISHNA:** Again, we have already shown how Krishna was said to have died: He was killed after accidentally being struck by a hunter's **arrow** while meditating.

**TAMMUZ/DUMUZID:** Tammuz was supposedly killed by **demons** sent by Ishtar after she found him on her throne. Again, the myths surrounding Tammuz seem to exist before the practice of crucifixion.

**ALCESTIS:** According to the legend, Alcestis agrees to die for her husband after he strikes a deal with the gods. When the time comes, Alcestis is described as being **in bed**. The gods are touched by her devotion, take pity on her, and reunite her with her husband.

**ATTIS:** As we have already shown, Attis was said to have bled to death after **emasculating** himself.

**ESUS/HESUS:** The only thing I could find regarding Esus (Not to be confused with the English translation *Jesus*) was that his followers would participate in human sacrifices by hanging a victim from a tree (not crucifixion) after disembowelment. I could find no mention of Esus (sometimes associated with the gods Mercury and Mars) suffering death.

**DIONYSUS:** The death account we have already discussed concerning Dionysus shows him being **eaten alive** by the Titans during his infancy.

**INDRA:** In one account, Indra is **swallowed** alive by the serpent, Vritra, who later spits him out at the command of the other gods. Because he is eventually saved, there really is no death account concerning Indra (nevertheless by crucifixion).

**PROMETHEUS:** Prometheus was punished by Zeus by being chained to a mountain where an eagle would come and **eat** his liver on a daily basis. Later, Prometheus would be freed from his torment by Hercules.

**MITHRAS:** As already stated in this article, Mithras was never said to have experienced death but to have been carried to heaven in a chariot, alive and well.

**QUIRINUS:** I can find no mention of Quirinus experiencing death. Even when associated with Romulus there is no death account as Romulus is said to have been taken up into the heavens while still alive. To explain his disappearance, many accused the senate of his death. Regardless, no crucifixion is said to have occurred.

**BEL:** Often associated with Zeus, I could find no mention of the Babylonian Bel experiencing death.

#### **BALI**

**(MAHABALI):** Bali is said to have been forced down (bodily) into the underworld after being deceived by Vamana, an avatar of Vishnu. In some accounts, Bali is said to have been released and granted kingship. Either way, no crucifixion occurs.

**ORPHEUS:** Orpheus is said to have been killed by Dionysus' frenzied maenads after refusing to worship any god but Apollo.

**IAO & WITTOBA:** I can find no information regarding the deaths of these two figures in any original, published source so I will refrain from commenting at this time in order to prevent hearsay. If any of my readers can refer me to the actual **religious or first-hand texts** containing these two figures, I will happily look into it. Until then, I will hold off on posting online links until I can verify the information".

**Conclusion:** Though other authors go to great lengths investigating the claims listed in this discussion, my mission was to provide a brief synopsis that would help the reader distinguish between fact and fiction. Once the reader gets to the actual sources they will wonder how such claims even originated. If any of the critics cared to look into the facts for themselves before contributing to the propaganda, they would have been able to dismiss such claims immediately. Certain coincidences between Jesus and other figures can only be expected due to sheer probability. As a modern example, let's look at some of the coincidences between Kennedy and Lincoln as taken from here:

1. Lincoln was elected to congress in 1846. Kennedy was elected to congress 1946 (Whereas Kennedy had instant success in legislative and executive politics, Lincoln suffered many defeats).
2. Lincoln was elected president in 1860. Kennedy was elected president in 1960. (Considering presidential elections were held every four years, this only brings the odds to 1 in 20).
3. The names *Lincoln* and *Kennedy* both contain seven letters (Until we consider their first names which destroys this parallel).
4. Both were presidents during times of major changes in civil rights (So were their successors and several other presidents).
5. Both presidents were killed by an assassin's bullet on a Friday (This holds only a one in seven chance).
6. Both assassins were known by three names consisting of 15 letters (Each man was not always referred to by three names. This mainly surfaced after they gained notoriety following the assassinations).
7. Both assassins were killed before their trials (Booth was killed when captured. Oswald was killed days after his arrest).
8. Both men were succeeded by men with the surname of Johnson (Considering the popularity of the surname Johnson among white males, it would be no more of a coincidence by comparing two Muslim men who share the name Mohammed.)

These coincidences may seem startling at first but really aren't that impressive once dissected. But in 2000 years, will future civilizations look back on the "ancient Americans" and accuse Kennedy of being a figment of our imaginations? Will it seem we were so intrigued with Abraham Lincoln that we invented a

character to mirror a great American hero? The intelligent mind who is willing to do the research and look for the truth behind such propaganda can easily find it" (**From Tektonics.org**).

## Links

**'Shattering the Christ Myth' by J.P Holding**

<http://www.tektonics.org/shattering.html>

**The Historicity of Jesus: Did he Exist?:**

[http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus\\_history.html](http://www.thedevinevidence.com/jesus_history.html)

**Evidence For the Existence of Jesus (parts 1-4) (Youtube):**

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CycbvARsxWU>

**Christ Myth Theory (Wikipedia):**

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Christ\\_myth\\_theory](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Christ_myth_theory) --

**Alleged Similarities between Jesus and other Pagan Deities:**

[http://thedevinevidence.com/jesus\\_similarities.html](http://thedevinevidence.com/jesus_similarities.html)

**Zeitgeist Refuted: The Final Cut (parts 1-12):**

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GYNmFQkHBaE>

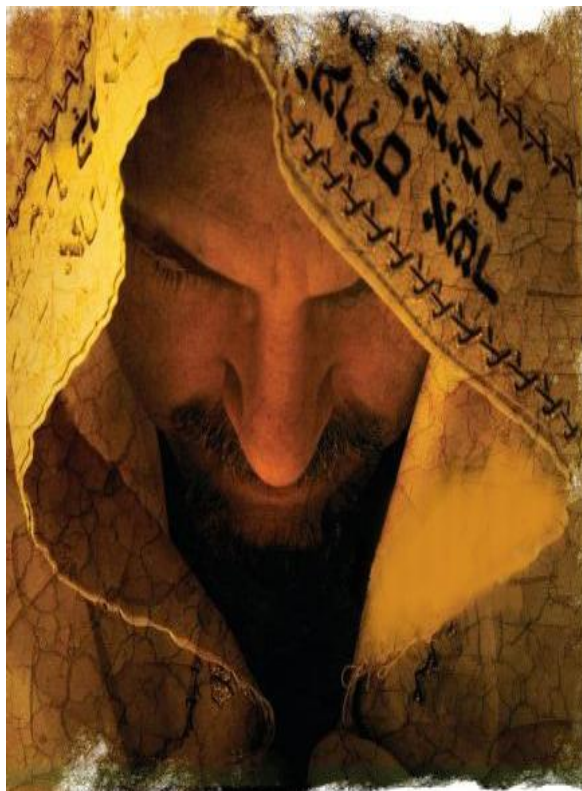
**Acharya S' Christ Conspiracy: Highlighted Problems:**

<http://www.tektonics.org/af/achy01.html>

<http://www.tektonics.org/qt/remslis.html>

**Is Jesus a Copy Cat? \$1000 For Anyone that Can Prove it:**

<http://www.kingdavid8.com/Copycat/Home.html>





## Error#5 - Alan Attacks Christianity as something completely created by the Mystery Schools, & not high-jacked.

5 basic things that he contends are: **1)** At the Council of Nicea in 325 AD, Constantine hammered out Christian dogma; and the early Church Fathers drew upon pagan elements when constructing Christianity **2)** the Bible has been rewritten and tampered with many times; & hundreds of books were left out **3)** Christianity was made-up by the Mystery Religion/Roman-elite-families as a way to better enslave the masses **4)** Paul never existed **5)** Christianity was really a form of Gnosticism. = all lies.

### 1a) Alan on the Council of Nicea & how Christian dogma was decided upon:

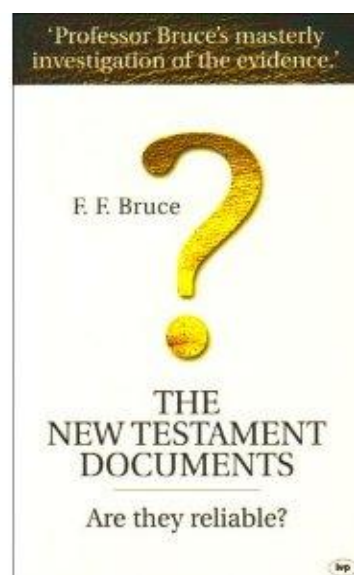
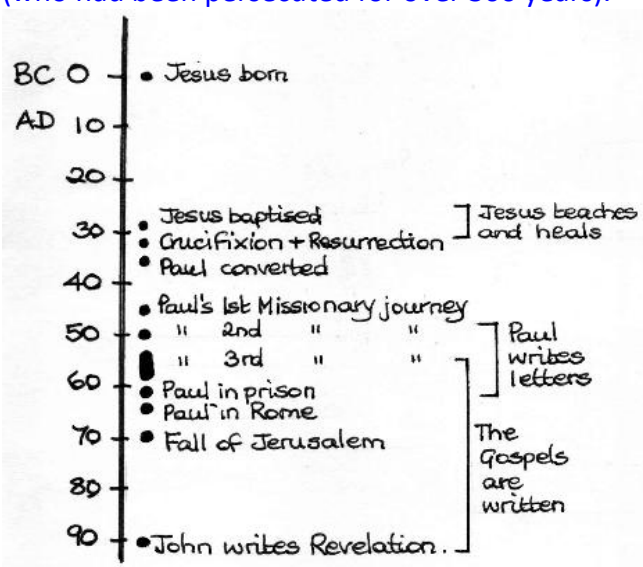


*"Alan: That was the Gnostic concept that preexisted Jesus and was also parallel with the time of Jesus. In fact many of the Gnostics complained to Constantine that he was stealing their religion that had always been there and they claimed that the real Jesus of course in Gnosticism could not be killed because he was pure spirit and that he was not born of a woman because he was pure spirit in fact. There was a tremendous debate in 325 AD to decide as to whether Jesus was pure spirit or was he spirit inside matter that had been born here. I mean they literally debated all this and of course all the Gnostic guys who came up were basically assassinated at the time of the meeting" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Feb. 23<sup>rd</sup> 2005).*

Constantine did not, nor the Council of Nicea, decide upon Christianity. Christianity grew organically via the writings of Jesus' followers, long before the Council was convened. By 100



A.D., all 27 books of the New T. were in circulation (mainstream scholars agree that John's 'Book of Revelation' came last (around 95 A.D)). *"The amount of evidence available to establish a first century date for the completion of the New Testament is so great that it cannot be reasonably denied"* (pg. 15 - 'The New Testament Documents- Are They Reliable?' by Dr. F.F Bruce). At the Council of Nicea, the issue was not if Jesus was pure spirit or a physical being, rather, the issue (as the actual historical record reveals) was if Arius' take on Jesus was heresy or not. Christians from the very beginning (otherwise, it could not have even gotten started in the first place) believed that Jesus was the God of Israel incarnate- Arius, on the other hand, maintained that Jesus was rather a created being (though the one and only Son of God). There was no big debate, the assembled Church leaders from the grass-roots Christian community, with scars of torture and torment still fresh upon them (as the Diocletian Persecution had just ended in 313 A.D.), voted unanimously (after hearing him defend himself) that Arius' doctrine was heresy and not compatible with Scripture. He was sentenced to death, he wasn't assassinated, but that was done by Constantine, as it was his party, and he was no doubt trying to win over the Christians (who had been persecuted for over 300 years).



This timeline represents the mainstream view, where the Gospels are placed anywhere from 55 A.D. to 90 A.D. (other dates have placed them earlier though). Modern scholars, regardless if they're atheists, agree that all 27 books of the New Testament were completed before 100 A.D (& were being passed around; same books, just in different collections).

### 1b) Alan on how Christianity utilized concepts taken from older pagan religions:

*"Christianity as an institution was not created to enlighten the people of this world, but as the next phase of control and for advancement of the plan. Copious amounts of information about concerning all of the ancient religions and their intermixing in ancient times. All of this was available to the "Church Fathers" who sorted through them, deciding on the doctrine and dogma to be taught for the next 2000 years"* (pg. 25 'Cutting Through' 1).

Again, if Jesus the Man and his apostles never existed, then Alan's story could fly high.

### 1c) Alan on how the Dead Sea Scrolls show that Christianity borrowed from pagan sects:

*"Jackie: What about the Dead Sea Scrolls? Alan: The Dead Sea Scrolls, as far as we know, for all that's been leaked out, which isn't very much, is that they push the various cults which existed in Israel around 100 B.C right to the end of about 1870 or 1876 and they always focus on the one group, which was the Essene group. Jackie: So the Dead Sea Scrolls supposedly came from the Essenes? Why do you think they've kept the Dead Sea Scrolls so secret? Alan: I think because it would expose and there are many people who wouldn't like the exposure. The Catholic Church wouldn't like it exposed, because it would show you that many of the terms they used and have applied to Christianity were applied to the various pagan sects which existed long before Christianity. The modern leaders of world Jewry wouldn't like you to know either, that Israel itself worshipped many Gods, not just one. It's always sort of battened down or stamped into the Earth out of view or swept under the rug, but they have unearthed temples to Astarte or Ishtar or basically Esther, where the name comes from" (pg. 15 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*



The Dead Sea Scrolls are a collection of more than 900 documents (written mostly in Hebrew, some in Aramaic, and a little in Greek) discovered from 1947 to 1956 near the ruins of the ancient village of Qumran, near the Dead Sea. They have been dated to have been written between the 2<sup>nd</sup> Century B.C. and 70 A.D., when the area was sealed off after the fall of Jerusalem, and they contain multiple copies of fragments of 38 out of 39 books from the Old T. (a book that is mono-theistic, not pagan or polytheistic). Even entire copies of the book of Isaiah have been found there. 1/3 of the scrolls are copies of Old Testament Scripture, and another 1/3 are traditional Jewish stories and commentary on Old T. books, and though Judaism is the foundation out of which Christianity necessarily grew, they're fundamentally different as Christians see Jesus as God incarnate. Alan mentioned that 'the Catholic Church fears that the Dead Sea Scrolls might reveal the foundations of Christianity to be bunk', but the scrolls are simply books from the Old T., and they actually contain prophecies that allude to the coming of some kind of a 'Messiah' ([Isaiah 7:14](#)), which strengthens the case for Christianity (certainly doesn't undermine it). No doubt the Catholic Church doesn't want people to know it is the

Babylonian Mystery Religion in disguise, pagan and employing astro-theology, but the scrolls do not reveal that explicitly as Alan no doubt wants them to- but since they're only the Old T., and since the Old T. declares war on the Babylonian Mystery Religion, certainly the scrolls could expose the Catholic Church (but not Christianity). Prior to the Dead Sea Scrolls being found, the oldest Old T. writings in existence were the Masoretic texts (only being about a thousand years old). Thanks to the Dead Sea Scrolls, the world now knows for certain that Bacon and his buddies could not have changed the Old T. when they put out the King James' Bible in 1611. How can Alan claim that the *"leaders of modern Jewry wouldn't like you to know that Israel worshipped many Gods"*? Again, how the Israelites veered away from the traditional Judaic faith and worshipped other gods & goddesses is spelled out as clear as daylight within the Old T (and that's only demonstrative of Israelites becoming polytheists, not that Judaism is itself polytheistic). So much disinfo has come out regarding the Dead Sea Scrolls, thanks to Dan Brown and John Allegro (the latter telling everyone that the Dead Sea Scrolls contain evidence that Jesus and his New Testament teachings were in reality allegories for magic-mushroom ingesting cults that liked to drink their own pee).



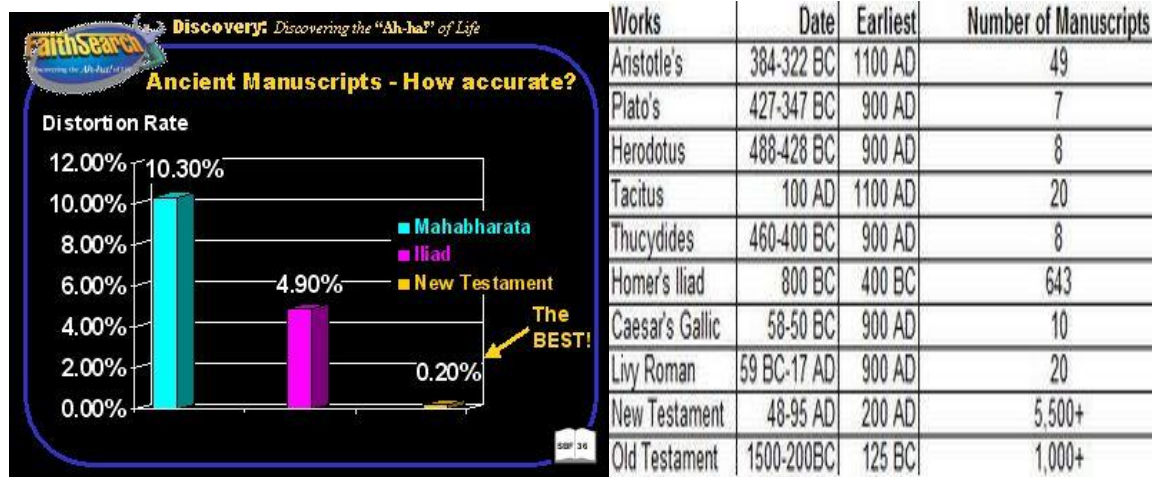
## 2a) Alan on how the Bible has been re-written many times & tampered with:

*"They wrote the Bible and gave us the clue"* (pg. 45 'Cutting Through' 1).

There are over 24,000 fragments of New T. writings from around the world, in separate languages, from vastly different times and places, and aside from a few scribal errors, all are in absolute 99% agreement. There are also over 5,000 Greek New T. manuscripts still in existence, so if the New T. has ever been changed, it should be one of the easiest things in the world to prove: all one would have to do is point out all the differences between the various New T. texts from different times and places- but so far, no one has ever done that (though some very



educated Bible-haters would no doubt love to do so). How come? Simply because the New T. that we're reading today is the same one that people were reading in the 1<sup>st</sup> Century A.D. Modern New Testament scholarship supports the idea that Paul's letters, Mark, Luke, and Acts- were all written before the late-60s AD (before Paul and Peter were martyred and Jerusalem was destroyed). What about the principle of embarrassment? If the Gospels were contrived propaganda, then why do we find embarrassing things within them? (i.e. the disciples being cast in a bad light, slow of understanding, and many times wrong; Jesus not knowing about his own 'Second Coming'; women first discovering his tomb empty and then seeing him risen- all details that some would say obviate the notion that the Gospels are a Roman literary psy-op. Archaeology and historical records have confirmed many characters & places contained within the Gospels and the Book of Acts, people like Pilate, Herod, Caiphas, Joseph of Arimathea, Peter, Paul, places like the Pool of Bethesda and the Pavement.



**From 'On Guard' pg. 193 by Dr. William Lane Craig (Prof. Talbot School of Theology):**

*"The Book of Acts overlaps significantly with the secular history of the ancient world, and the historical accuracy of Acts is indisputable. This has recently been demonstrated anew by Colin Hemer, a classical scholar who turned to New Testament studies, in his book 'The Book of Acts in the Setting of Hellenistic History'. Hemer goes through the Book of Acts with a fine-tooth comb, pulling out a wealth of detail, ranging from what would have been common knowledge down to details that only a local person would know. Again and again Luke's accuracy is demonstrated: From the sailings of the Alexandrian corn fleet to the coastal terrain of the Mediterranean islands to the peculiar titles of local officials, Luke gets it right. According to Professor Sherwin-White, "the confirmation of historicity in Acts is overwhelming. Any attempt to reject its historicity even in matters of detail must now appear absurd". The judgment of Sir William Ramsey, a world-famous archaeologist, still stands: "Luke is a historian of the first rank....The author should be placed along with the very greatest of historians". Given Luke's care*



*and demonstrated reliability, as well as his contact with eye-witnesses within the first generation after the events, this author is trustworthy”.*

From 'Why I Believe The New Testament Is Historically Reliable' by Dr. Gary Habermas - 2001 - <http://www.theapologiaproject.org/WHYIBE~1.pdf>: *"The fact that there is outstanding manuscript evidence for the New Testament documents is even admitted by critical scholars. 2 John A.T. Robinson succinctly explains, "The wealth of manuscripts, and above all the narrow interval of time between the writing and the earliest extant copies, make it by far the best attested text of any ancient writing in the world". 3 Even Helmut Koester summarizes: Classical authors are often represented by but one surviving manuscript; if there are half a dozen or more, one can speak of a rather advantageous situation for reconstructing the text. But there are nearly five thousand manuscripts of the NT in Greek... The only surviving manuscripts of classical authors often come from the Middle Ages, but the manuscript tradition of the NT begins as early as the end of II CE; it is therefore separated by only a century or so from the time at which the autographs were written. Thus it seems that NT textual criticism possesses a base which is far more advantageous than that for the textual criticism of classical authors. 4 The result of all this is an incredibly accurate New Testament text. John Wenham asks why it is that, in spite of the "great diversity" in our copies, the texts are still relatively homogeneous. He responds, "The only satisfactory answer seems to be that its homogeneity stems from an exceedingly early text-virtually, that is, from the autographs." 5 The resulting text is 99.99 percent accurate, and the remaining questions do not affect any area of cardinal Christian doctrine" (pg 1-2).*

One of Dr. Habermas' sources there, Dr. John A.T Robinson, was famous for starting the academic 'Death of God Movement', but after critically looking into the New T.'s textual history, became convinced of it, calling it ***"the best attested text in the ancient world"***.

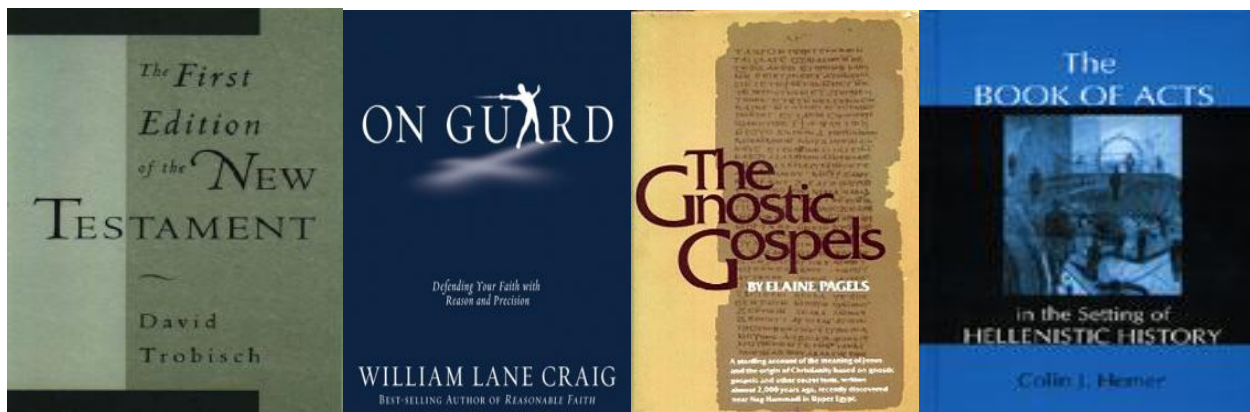
## **2b) Alan on how hundreds of books were left out of the Bible:**

*"Jackie: That reminds me of the three wise men who came to visit when Jesus was born, were they them? Alan: Well, we don't know because two Gospels talk about the event, the other two Gospels completely omit it. So you've got to say to yourself, if this was a momentous event, why would the two others omit it or was it added in there. I don't know. It could have been added, the Bible has been tampered with since its beginning. There's no doubt on that. I mean, there were hundreds of other books, which were completely discarded" (pg. 41 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

There are no 3 wise men/Kings in the Gospels, contrary to what Zeitgeist implied. We've got wise men in Matthew, in Luke, shepherds that come in from the field, and in John and Mark, it's never mentioned. Mark opens with Jesus being older, and John, with the Logos. Two Gospels

omitting the wise men (not 3, which shatters the astro-theology argument) does not warrant the inference that the New T. has been tampered with. They're written by different authors, using different narratives. Crucially, hundreds of books were never left out; the early Christian community knew what books were genuine and fake. All 27 books within the New T. were done by 100 A.D, and that's the most conservative estimate via modern New Testament scholarship. All other apocryphal texts, such as the Gospel of Thomas, or Peter, or Mary, were done hundreds of years after the death of Jesus. Those 27 books of the New T. were selected naturally because of their close temporal proximity to the early Christian religion, as well as the fact that its authors were either apostles or in close contact with them (as was the case with the author of 'Luke' and 'Acts', who followed Paul on his travels (from around 50 AD-62 AD).

**Dr. William Lane Craig on the 'Apocryphal Gospels':** *"The so-called apocryphal gospels forged under the apostles' names during the centuries after Christ, none is earlier than the second half of the second century after Christ. While not very valuable as sources for the life of Jesus, they are significant to the church historian who wants to learn about the various competing movements, often deeply influenced by pagan Gnostic philosophy, that the Christian church contended with during the first few centuries after Christ. Some of the apocryphal gospels include: Gospel of Peter, Gospel of Thomas, Gospel of the Hebrews, Infancy Gospel of Thomas, Gospel of Judas, Gospel of Phillip"* ('On Guard' by Dr. William Lane Craig - pg. 187).



[The First Edition of the New Testament on Amazon](#)

[The Book of Acts on Amazon](#)

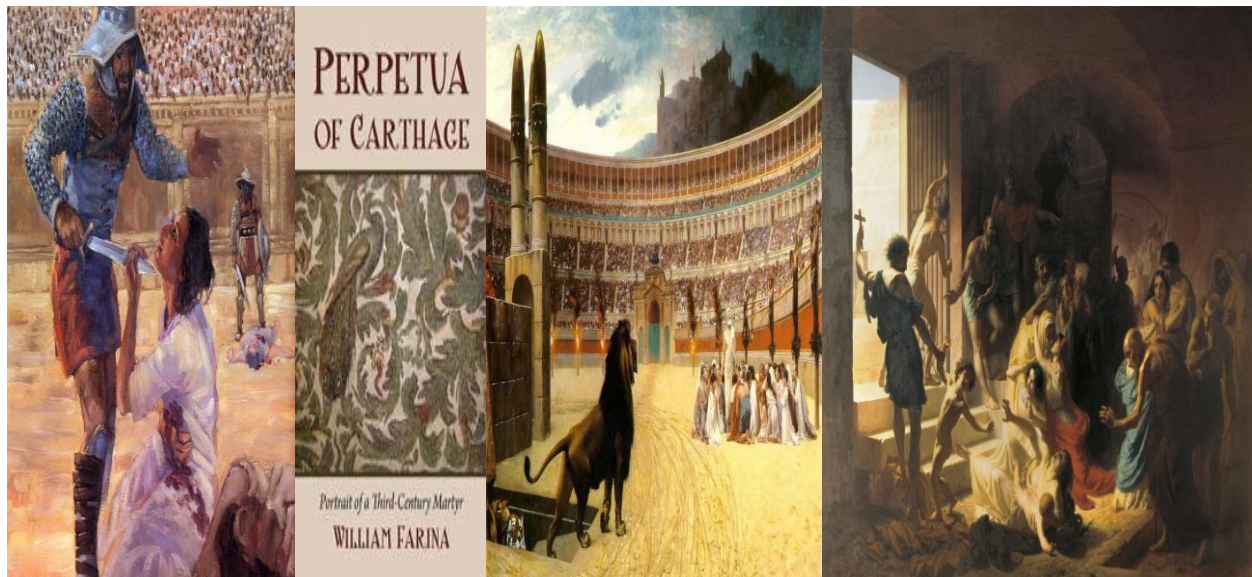
### **3a) Alan on how Roman-elite-families financed Christianity & created martyrs in the hopes of acquiring more power and control over the people:**

*"Towards the late first century A.D, various Christian groups vied for supremacy. By A.D 140, an Orthodox Church was leading, with a hierarchy of priests, deacons, and bishops. A few wealthy families within the Roman Empire financed this particular sector of Christianity, ignoring all the rest, similar to the Trust Foundations of today financing their agendas through front-groups*

*called Non-Governmental Organizations. Roman Governors sacrificed many Christians in the arenas, creating martyrs. Orthodox leaders whipped up the sacrificial spirit, maintaining that those who emulated Christ were assured of everlasting life. This method of using the people's religion to further an agenda is ancient in the Middle-east. It is still used today in Islamic countries where dying for "the cause" ensures immediate entrance into Paradise" (pg. 31 'CT 1').*

Everyone knows that the Roman Emperor required its subjects to worship him as a God, something the Christians refused to do, so the Romans enacted laws requiring all citizens to make sacrifices to him, or else face imprisonment or death. The New T. teaches any reader to never bow down to Rome, even in the face of death- so why would Rome make up a system that is antithetical to its 'worship-the-Empperor-as-a-God-system'? 3-4 million Christians were killed by the Romans during its informal persecution that lasted until the 3<sup>rd</sup> Century A.D., and it culminated with the brutal Diocletian Persecution in 313 A.D. (when Roman soldiers were ordered to burn all Bibles and kill anyone found with them). Emperor Diocletian was reported to have said, "the Christian religion is now destroyed" (Alan's notion that Christianity is a Roman creation necessarily resides upon the presupposition that Jesus and his apostles never existed).

**Dr. William Lane Craig on 'how life was for Christians in the Roman Empire':** *"Perpetua was a young mother who was arrested in the early third century AD for refusing to acknowledge other gods besides Christ. She and several others were sentenced to be torn to pieces by wild animals. While in prison she wrote an account of her experience, which survives to this day" ('On Guard' by Dr. William Lane Craig - 2010 - pg. 266).*



### 3b) Alan on how Christianity was made to enslave and pacify the masses:

*"The next phase in creating domesticated worker bees (the workers who create the honey) was to create Christianity" (pg. 55 'Cutting Through' 1).*

Creating Christianity requires nothing less than creating the New Testament Gospels, and Alan has presumed that the New T. is not a reliable and authentic collection of historical writings because the Mystery Religion tampered with it. But if Jesus and his apostles existed, then the Romans couldn't have started Christianity. If he really existed, then what does it mean to say that the Romans created it? What? He was educated by the Romans? Hardly.

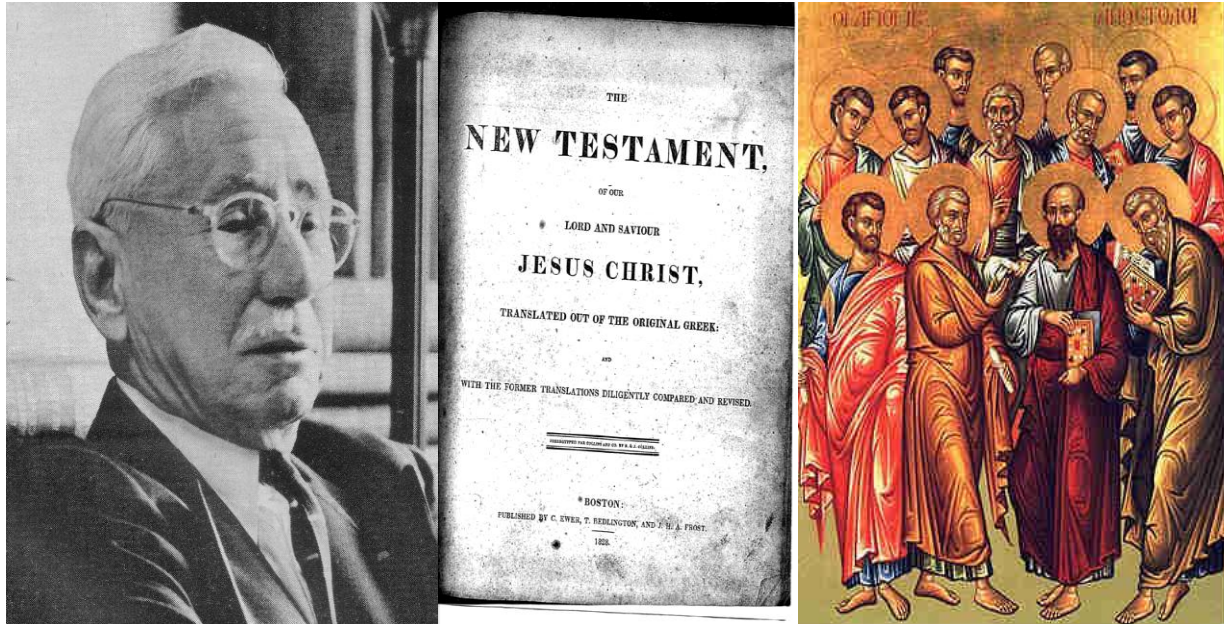
### 3c) Alan on how the Mystery Religion is behind all major religions; he plugs the historian Will Durant as the best source of info regarding this:

*"With minor variations, this was the standard esoteric religion of the International Elite, and still is to-day. For a more detailed history, see 'The Story of Civilization' by Will Durant, Simon and Shuster, also 'The Age of Faith', 'Christ and Caesar', 'The Life of Greece', 'Our Oriental Heritage', by the same author(s). These are generally obtainable from local libraries" (pg. 33 'Cutting Through' 1).*

So far, Alan has been dropping Will's name when it came to the Hebrew language and Maimonides, Christianity, ancient history, and now, the idea that the esoteric Mystery Religion is embedded within the other religions. But here's Will Durant, the great 20<sup>th</sup> Century American philosopher and historian backing up the reliability of the New Testament Gospels, saying they've got all the earmarks of authenticity and do not appear to be propaganda or the stuff of myths. Durant is referring to the 'principle of embarrassment', and along with the other principle of 'multiple attestation', both are accepted as critical criteria by scholars used to support the argument for the reliability of the Gospels and the historicity of Jesus. So here we have Will Durant plugging Jesus the Man and the New Testament Gospels in an extremely supportive way: **From Wiki:** "The American philosopher and historian Will Durant has applied the criterion of embarrassment, writing: *"Despite the prejudices and theological preconceptions of the evangelists, they record many incidents that mere inventors would have concealed- the competition of the apostles for high places in the Kingdom, their flight after Jesus' arrest, Peter's denial, the failure of Christ to work miracles in Galilee, the references of some auditors to his possible insanity, his early uncertainty as to his mission, his confessions of ignorance as to the future, his moments of bitterness, his despairing cry on the cross; no one reading these scenes can doubt the reality of the figure behind them. That a few simple men should in one generation have invented so powerful and appealing a personality, so lofty an ethic and so inspiring a vision of human brotherhood, would be a miracle far more incredible than any recorded in the Gospels. After two centuries of Higher Criticism the outlines of the life, character, and teaching of Christ, remain reasonably clear, and constitute the most fascinating feature in the history of Western man"* ('Christ and Caesar' by Will Durant - Simon & Schuster, 1972 - p. 557 - CHAPTER XXVI: 'Jesus: 4 B.C.-A.D. 30'). "He argues



that if the Gospels were entirely imaginative, these and other issues in the life of Christ would probably not exist; a purely creative narrative would likely present Jesus in strict conformity with preexisting messianic expectations. The fact that the New Testament documents record otherwise embarrassing elements therefore strongly indicates their rootedness in historical events". (111) (111: "Since the Enlightenment, the Gospel stories about the life of Jesus have been in doubt. Intellectuals then as now asked: 'What makes these stories of the New Testament and more historically probable than Aesop's fables or Grimm's fairytales?' The critics can be answered satisfactorily...For all the rigor of the standard it sets, the criterion (of embarrassment) demonstrates that Jesus existed" (Segal 2005)).



Will Durant definitely believed in the existence of Jesus and said in 'Christ and Caesar' (1972) that he viewed the Gospels as reliable historical documents (based on the 'principle of embarrassment' (pg. 557 - in the pdf. pg. 670), but in the above quote taken from Alan's Cutting Through Volume 1 (1999), he says that 'Christ and Caesar' contains stuff about the Mystery Religion (thus putting into doubt the authenticity of the Christian faith). Christianity goes on nothing but the New T. Gospels, and Will Durant saw them as reliable documents, not the product of some kind of tampering, or a literary creation of the Mystery Religion, so on one side of the spectrum, we have Durant saying that the Gospels are authentic (thus good evidence for inferring Jesus' historicity and existence), and Alan, on the opposite side, asserting that they're mythical stories derived from astro-theology, containing allegories of deeper esoteric Mystery-Religion-themes (thus, he never existed). So we can see Durant fundamentally disagreeing with Alan, so just like with Velikovsky, who undermined Alan's contention that there were no ancient Israelite people, and that they were the Hyksos- Durant has put spokes in Alan's claims about Christianity. Next, we'll see Alan turn on him in 2010.

**3d) Alan on Will Durant in 2010; he now flip-flops and says that Durant is a tainted source. Alan used Durant since 1998 to back up many of his notions, such as the idea that the**

**Mystery Religion and other pagan elements are tied to Christianity- but here, Alan now tells us that he was a Rockefeller front-man, paid to skew history:**

*"Therefore, they decided on this, as I say, long before in world meetings to do with world federalism. Durant wrote about it. He was set up. Will Durant was a front man for Rockefeller. His job was to set out a whole bunch of histories of the world with a particular slant intended – and he admitted this at the end because apparently, supposedly he committed suicide because of what he'd done – but he said, this slant on history, was to take all hope away from people that individuality could leave the world in safety. It was to make them think that dictators and tyrants just arose spontaneously in populations and societies and slaughtered lots of people and dominated peoples for a while until another one took over somewhere else; just 'happenings', you might say in the hippie terminology, when nothing's further from the truth. Because you'll find even in ancient times the bankers funded nations to go to war. Money ruled then and money rules today and banking families are intergenerational down through the ages and very powerful people. As I say, Will Durant was found with his wife eventually, after doing this massive compendium of histories, slanted histories, on behalf of and paid for totally by the Rockefeller Foundation to take the hope away from people and he said in his suicide note, 'This is terrible, we are taking the hope, we are taking the hope away from people; the hope of creating a better world for themselves by giving them this bleak future in a slanted fashion'. The idea of slanting it was so that we'd give up all our rights and allow those that were 'fittest' to rule us, to come forward and do so" (Cutting Through the Matrix, May 18<sup>th</sup> 2010).*

[http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.us/transcripts/Alan\\_Watt\\_CTTM\\_LIVEonRBN\\_579\\_Wolves\\_Gaze\\_Down\\_Expressions\\_of\\_Piety\\_Prey\\_Ask\\_Save\\_Us\\_with\\_Planned\\_World\\_Society\\_May182010.html](http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.us/transcripts/Alan_Watt_CTTM_LIVEonRBN_579_Wolves_Gaze_Down_Expressions_of_Piety_Prey_Ask_Save_Us_with_Planned_World_Society_May182010.html)

Alan says that Durant basically committed suicide at the age of 96, being found with a note and all- but nowhere can this be found. His wife, Ariel, actually died 13 days before him. [Suicide at 96?](#)

**4) Alan on how Paul never existed & how his name connects him to the Mystery Religion:**

*"Jackie: Paul talks about the wrath of God. I would like your insight. Alan: Well, they didn't have internet in those days, so they had a hard time coordinating their stories and that's why the first book is the book of Acts and that's why Shakespeare wrote that all the world is the stage and we are but players. You have the name Paul (he changes it from Sun, which is Saul, S-O-L, S-A-U-L, it's all the same thing) and he changed it to Paul. If you look at the root of where Paul comes from, and in Old Latin (they've changed Latin about three times down through the ages) and the ancient root of Paul was pagla, then they changed it to page, a noble squire. Part of being a squire is being a page, and a page is also a leaf and a leaf is part of a tree, you see. So Pala, which is the old name for it, pagela also means a spade or a socket. It's a socket where you put a jewel into a ring, called a pala. Pala in English is P-A-L-A. That's what the word Paul means, so Paul is the seat into which the jewel is fitted. So in other words, it's a pseudonym. It's made up.*

We normally call it a bezel today in jewellery, but the old name in Latin is actually pala, so it's also a seat or something which you carry, like a pallbearer carries a body. The old root of that word came from Palaemon, who was the old sea God in ancient times, also called Melicertes, who was a shepherd or the keeper of cattle. The word palestra comes from palace. The word palestra in Latin (the same as the Greek) was the art of speaking or rhetoric. Of course, in Greece, they had the sophist school, the wrestle; you need to wrestle with the words, wrestle with the voice. That's where you get palatine or paulatine, Palatine Hill was the hill on which the temple was seated, the temple of Apollo in ancient Rome". - **"Jackie:** What about the changing of his name to Saul after he had his experience on the road to Damascus? **Alan:** Saul is already the light. He was the bringer of the light. He became the pallbearer. He wasn't a he at all, obviously. He is a pallbearer. He was the carrier. He was the speaker from his mouth, palestra, verbal wrestling in the school of rhetoric, you see". - **"Jackie:** I notice here in Acts, chapter 11, and Verse 26 (describing) when Paul went into Antioch. It says that a whole year they assembled themselves, with the church, and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. So actually it was Paul who established the church, wasn't it? **Alan:** No. There was no Paul. There was no such person as just one singular Paul. Paul literally is the root meaning for speaking. It's a name. It's like Lazarus rising from the dead. That's what Lazar means. It's a pseudonym for a method of pushing something. Pala literally is the socket in which you set a jewel. We call it the bezel today. Anybody can go and look it up for themselves. **Jackie:** So you're saying that these letters were not written by a person named Paul? **Alan:** They couldn't have been. It's like somebody calling a person who weeds your garden Dandy Lion, you know. He gets on the road to Damascus and the symbol for Damascus is the rose. The rose of Damascus. The rose of Damascus is the cross. It's the sun cross. It's the equidistant cross within a circle. It has four areas inside of it. Each one of them is ninety degrees which is a true angle. That's what you'll see on most of the templar dons, their cloak. You'll see it on the badge of the Klu Klux Klan; you'll see it in Israel. You'll see it everywhere. It's the sign of the Sun. The rose. Each petal being four; the four parts of order" (pg. 177-179 - 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).

Paul's letters attest to his existence, if Alan ever wants us to believe stuff like this, he needs to give us more sources. How would this fare against real academic scholarship? **Will Durant**, the famous American historian believed in Paul's existence. Check out '**Christ & Caesar - BOOK V: THE YOUTH OF CHRISTIANITY: 4 B.C.- A.D. 325**'. In it, he chronicles Paul's life & death.

## 5a) Alan on how Christianity was really a Gnostic-type religion:

**"Alan:** Rome took over Christianity, which really was a Gnostic type religion" (**ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES VERSUS ANOTHER, BETTER WAY" August 27, 2007**).

Indeed, Rome did take over Christianity, but Christianity has nothing to do with Gnosticism. If it did, then why were all the apocryphal books, the Gnostic ones, not included in the New Testament? Early on, the Christian community knew Gnosticism was very different from the teachings of Jesus (who really existed). If Jesus existed, then he must be the source of Christianity, and if his teachings were not Gnostic, and the Gospels are not Gnostic, then therefore, Christianity cannot be Gnostic. All Gnostic/theosophical bodies of thought believe that Godhood lies within, but Christianity is at opposite ends of the spectrum: it maintains that the only way to salvation is via Christ, and not from 'within' or knowledge. Gnosticism & Theosophy see illumination, their form of salvation, as always resulting from knowledge, but the teachings of Jesus have nothing to do with **knowledge**, yet everything to do with **faith**.

### **5b) Alan on how Jesus was a concept taken from the Gnostics:**

*"Alex: Would you say that actually Jesus Christ was an incarnate god, or is he just a part of the story that they actually took from Egypt and from Hindu religions and basically retold the same story, or was he actually a god incarnated? Could you please address this? Alan: The thing is, if he was a god incarnated he would not be praying to himself when he was in the garden. Alex: Christian teaching says that it was actually [inaudible] of the godhead and so he was actually a human being and God manifested in flesh and therefore he was praying to his Heavenly Father who was not a part of the personal God, the godhead Alan: What they mean by that, even in the old esoteric period, was Gnostic again. They criticized Constantine for stealing their deity, which was a perfection of what all men could become if they sought after the truth. That's why they said that Jesus left no footprints in the sand. It was something that was in your mind that you tried to achieve to become a god. You didn't become God until you could give – say good-bye to the past. You were not afraid of what you'd done. You had come to terms with it. You were not afraid of the future and therefore you're hung as the sun hangs between the past and the present, the two robbers, the two unworthy thieves. That's what it means. The one who is forgiven is the future because that's the one you can change" (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS" October 10, 2007).*

Alan's analysis of the purported account of Jesus' crucifixion between the two thieves only flies if he never even existed; and how could the apostles have taken the notion of a physically resurrected Messiah from Gnostic circles? For according to Alan, the Gnostics only saw him metaphorically, as an emblematic spirit-being, not a flesh and blood character. If Jesus existed, then how could Constantine have stolen their deity?

### **5c) Alan on how Aryan's group was the main contestant within Christianity:**

*"There were hundreds of other sects that existed which were basically exterminated after the Council of Nicea 325 A.D. One of the main contestants was the Arian group and they believed each man had a direct path to God" (pg. 41 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*



The Arian group was not the main contestant, its leader was branded a heretic by all the other Christian leaders within the Christian community at the Council of Nicea for claiming that Jesus was not God incarnate. At that time, there was no official Church, just a grass-roots community, & still bearing the scars of persecution (as the official Diocletian one had just ended in 313 A.D). If the Arian group believed that each person had a direct path to God, then that would obviously go against the New Testament teachings of Jesus the Man: who famously, and outrageously, claimed that he was the only intermediary and 'Way' to God ([John 14:6](#); [Acts 4:10](#); [John 16:23](#)).

#### 5d) Alan on how the Bible is full of the Babylonian Mysteries:

*"Alan: Oh yes, the whole New Testament is full, completely full of what we call the mysteries or Masonic symbology. Don't forget that it said it's Babylon of the Ages; it's Mystery Babylon. You even have Jesus going into an upper room to make the last supper. Well, in the upper room is the Upper Chambers in the House of Commons in Britain or here in Parliament in Canada. You have your oval office; it's where you meet in secret. Chambers comes from ham which is egg which is oval, so in upper chambers. So it's all being adjusted to suit their terminology for themselves; the whole Bible is full of it" (pg. 127 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

Could Alan be right? I will show over 50 quotes from the Bible, proclaiming spiritual war against the Mystery Religion, but here's Alan claiming that the New T. is connected to the Mystery Religion just because Jesus was in an "upper room"? Apples to oranges, anything to anything.

#### Links and Sources

[Dr. Gary Habermas](#) - 'Recent Perspectives on the Reliability of the Gospels' (2005)

[Dr. Gary Habermas](#) - 'Why I Believe The New Testament Is Historically Reliable' (2001)

[Dr. David Trobisch](#) - 'The First Edition of the New Testament' (2000)

[Dr. John A.T. Robinson](#) - 'Can We Trust the New Testament?' (1977)

[Dr. Colin J. Hemer](#) - 'The Book of Acts in the Setting of Hellenistic History' (1990)

[Dr. F.F. Bruce](#) - 'The New Testament Documents: Are They Reliable?' (1943)

[Dr. William Lane Craig](#) - 'On Guard' (2010)

'The Council of Nicaea Debunked' (Youtube):

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W8WXUhrjfl8>

'Has the Illuminati changed the Bible?' (Youtube):

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w0-8kl7NdOY>

The Dead Sea Scrolls on Wiki:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dead\\_Sea\\_Scrolls](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dead_Sea_Scrolls)

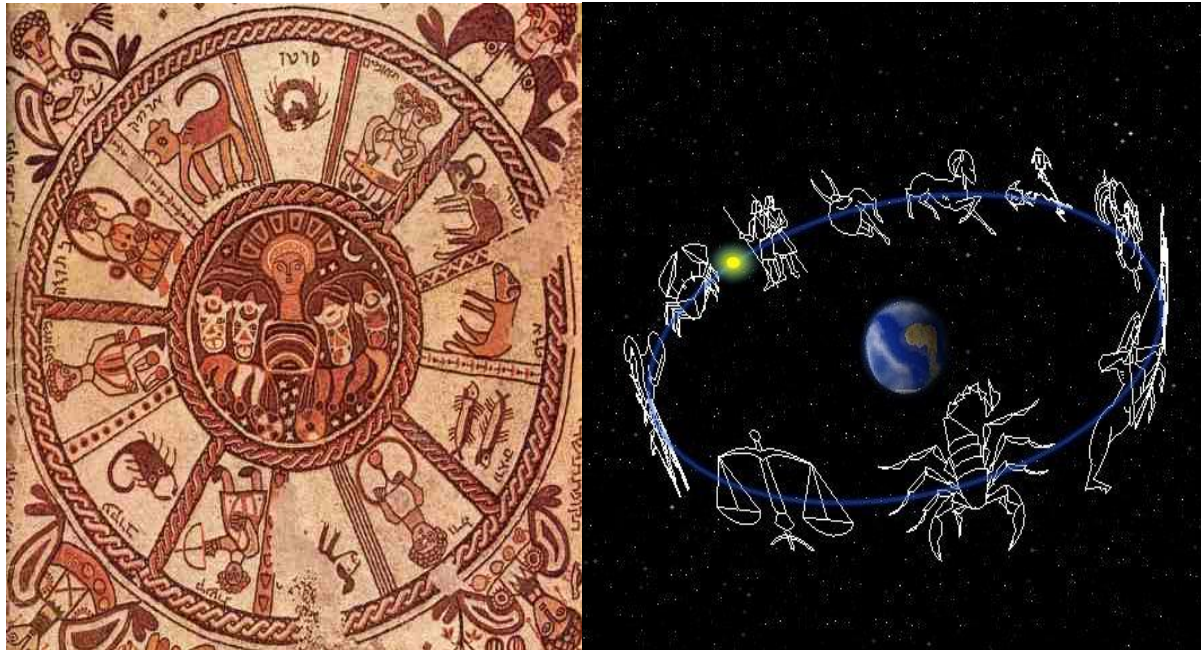
The First Council of Nicaea on Wiki:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/First\\_Council\\_of\\_Nicaea](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/First_Council_of_Nicaea)

Will Durant Reviews:

<http://www.willdurant.com/rehro.htm>

**Error#6** - Alan props up the 'Zeitgeist-astro-theological-lie', which attempts to link Christianity/the New T. to the movements of the Sun & the Constellations = a lie.



For Alan and other theosophical promoters, this line of thought will only ever work if Jesus never existed, Dec 25<sup>th</sup> was actually contained within the Bible, and all the alleged similarities between characters in the Gospels and the Zodiacal signs were in fact true. In some shape or form, a host of people maintain the **zeitgeist-astro-theological-lie**. Peter Joseph, Jordan Maxwell, Michael Tsarion, Acharya S., and Alan Watt- all use astrotheology. Alan especially uses it to show how the ancient priesthood operates (he claims that the 12 Zodiacal signs were made up by them Ages ago to serve as a Great Plan/blue-print for planetary control (so, for example, the **Age of Aquarius** is supposed to symbolize the planet being depopulated again on a massive scale, as the water being poured out stands for all the 'useless eaters' getting killed off)). All of them try and connect the Sun's movements around Dec 25<sup>th</sup> to the origins of Christianity, as well as promote the concept of *Astrological Ages* (so they can proclaim that literally we will be entering a New Age at some point in the future- though they differ: Zeitgeist says 2150, Alan has said 2030, others smell, and maybe rightly, the 2012 hoop-la as a diversionary cover for its beginning). Alan says that the Zodiac (the Heavenly Train) serves as the foundation for most religions (especially Christianity). The idea of *Astrological Ages* comes from a real phenomenon, namely, the Earth's Precession: where its wobble upon its rotation causes the perspective of the sky to shift- so every 2160 years, the sun would rise under a new Zodiacal sign in the sky (thus entering into a *New Age*) (**aside**: every 72 years, our perspective of

the sky and the constellations shifts by 1 degree, after 2160 years, it has shifted by 30 degrees, therefore, after 25,920 years, a complete 360 degrees- thus completing 1 cycle. But remember, the constellations/stars do not really move, they are fixed, it is only our perspective of them from Earth that is changing). So **1<sup>st</sup>**, I will broadly define the 'Zeitgeist-astrotheological-lie', and then deal with the supposed parallels between Jesus & characters from the New Testament with astronomical phenomenon. **2<sup>nd</sup>**, I will examine the whole concept from a real astronomical perspective, showing that it doesn't hold (I will be citing from Chris White's '*Debunking Astrotheology*', where, thanks to a free astronomy program available for download called '**Stellarium**', he demonstrates the basic tenants of astrotheology to be fallacious). In fact, anyone equipped with some rudimentary knowledge of astronomy will be able to see through the entire façade- and then **3<sup>rd</sup>**, I will go into some of Alan's quotes on the matter. The 'astrotheological-death-reborn-Sun-God-story', or some would call it, the 'Zeitgeist-astrotheological-lie', is the idea that the 3 stars/Kings of Orion's Belt and Sirius pointing together towards the sun-rise on Dec 25<sup>th</sup>, and the Sun appearing to hang in the sky for 3 days near the Southern Cross constellation, are the true origins of Christianity. Crucially, this paradigm resides upon the key presupposition that Jesus, Mary, and the 12 disciples never existed and are only representative of the Sun, Virgo and the 12 constellations, and if astrotheology is correct, if the New T. contains astrotheological themes and symbols (i.e the Age of Aquarius apparently being referenced by Jesus in Mark & Luke)- then it would have had to have been tampered with by the ancient priesthood. But that theory has huge problems: **1<sup>st</sup>**, December 25<sup>th</sup> and 3 Kings/wise men are never even mentioned in the New Testament, **2<sup>nd</sup>**, parallels made between Jesus and his 12 apostles with the sun and the 12 Zodiacal signs only have substance if they never existed and are mythical, but after already proving their existence with a plethora of historians (notably, Will Durant, Alan's fave source regarding history)- then linking them to the sun and the 12 signs becomes a vacuous and insignificant comparison. Astrotheology can never debunk Christianity, but it can easily do the reverse. We've already established the existence and historicity of Jesus the Man, and the authenticity and reliability of the Gospels, thanks to Will Durant- the greatest American historian of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. Durant spent over 40 years writing his series on the history of Western Civilization with his wife and collaborator, Ariel, and without a doubt, he has blown Alan out of the water and proven him to be completely false in terms of the origins of Christianity. So whose view is correct? Durant's or Watt's? Durant spent years researching his works, lacing them with thousands of footnotes and references (allowing the reader to critically judge them), whereas Alan's 3 'Cutting Through' books possess almost no real footnotes and appear as though they were written over a couple of weekends (and let's not forget all the Glen Kealey material that he included without referencing him). Alan has said in 2010 that Durant was paid by the Rockefellers in such a way as to take away the hope from people, but Durant wrote about Christianity in a positive way, as within the text of '**Christ and Caesar**' (1972), he clearly admires and stands in awe of the

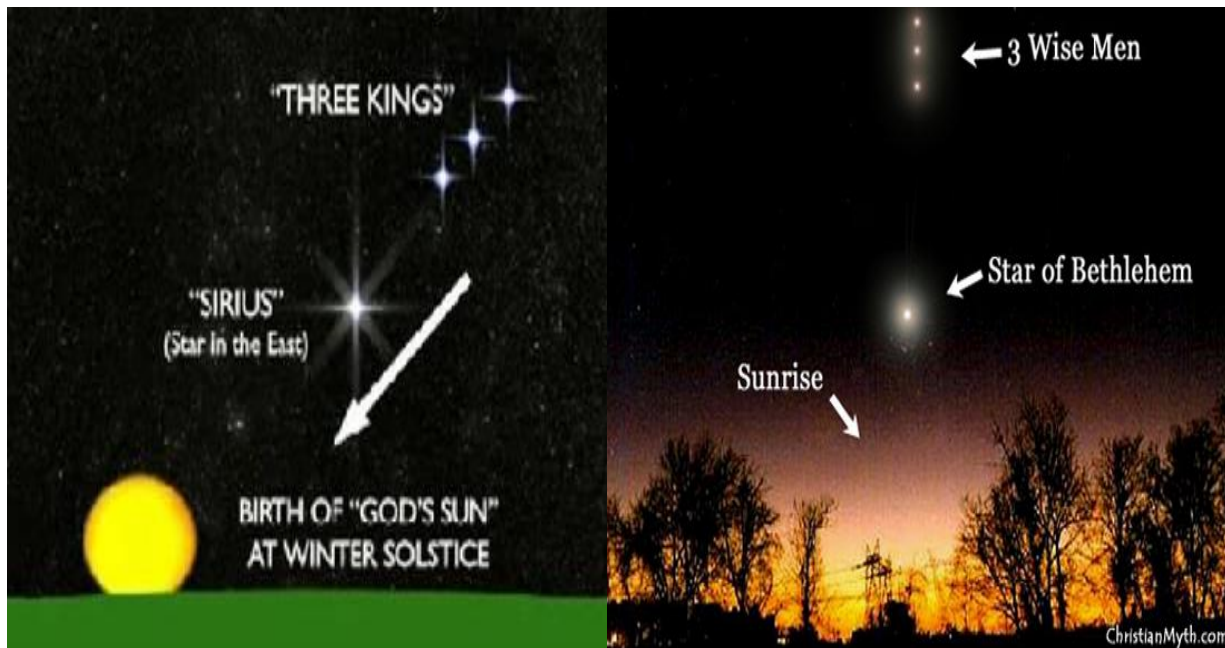
historical personage known as Jesus of Nazareth. Does '**Christ and Caesar**' sound like a historical work devoid of hope? It is obvious how the Rockefellers feel about Christianity, they no doubt see it as an obstacle hampering their New World Order, and so if Durant was truly a Rockefeller front-man, then why didn't we see Durant slanting it? (at the least, putting into doubt its authenticity or questioning the historicity of Jesus?). Instead, he backs it up, and with his level of intelligence and credentials (he was also a philosopher), it becomes an endorsement that destroys Alan's theories. Incredibly, in Alan's 1<sup>st</sup> 'Cutting Through' book, and on his initial appearances on Jackie's show, he threw out the names **Velikovsky**, **Graves**, and **Durant**- but in the end, all ended up debunking him in regards to key questions within ancient history and religion. Concerning the question of the existence of the ancient Israelites, the Hebrew language, the Habiru-Hyksos question, David, Solomon, and Judaism period- Velikovsky ripped Alan's arms off; in terms of the Septuagint & the Hebrew language- Graves ripped off his legs; regarding Christianity, if Jesus and the apostles and Paul ever existed, and if the New T. was created by the Mystery Religion or not- Durant ripped off his head. Isn't that amazing? Those 3 historians constitute Alan's main sources that he employed in his interviews with Jackie, as well as within his written work, to throw into doubt the authenticity of Judaism and Christianity- but after digging into all 3 of them, one finds them fundamentally disagreeing with Alan. Did Alan even read those books? ('**Ages in Chaos**', '**Hebrew Myths**', '**Christ and Caesar**'?) If he didn't, he was lying, if he did, he was really lying (and one gets the feeling that he has read them, as Alan is well-read, no doubt). What Velikovsky, Graves, and Durant do to Alan is fatal, as all 3 are respected historians (especially Durant), and they demonstrate him to be a twister of history. When Alan's own cited sources for some of his particular ideas debunk him, then that clearly shows that some kind of distortion is going on (as he's not stupid), and Alan cannot dig himself out of this hole, as he has already dug it for himself. 3 years ago, I was under his spell, believing everything he said regarding ancient history because most things he said about modern history were dead-on- but my delving broke that spell, not because I had something personal against him (for 2 years he was my intellectual guru- and probably still is today for many others). At the beginning of the introduction, I mentioned that I considered Alan to be a subtle theosophist, and many might have scoffed upon initially reading that, but after documenting all of his errors, his constant word-tricks and theosophical inversions, how he distorts history and subtly shields Freemasonry, attacks the Bible over and over in an unjustifiable way (always twisting the meaning of the text), but most importantly, how the major books that he cites end up fundamentally disagreeing with him- how can one not be able to say with justification that, at the least, Alan is a subtle theosophist, and at the worst, a NWO-shill? (helping to dismantle all of the old religions by manipulating the actual historical record and explaining away all of the major world-religions as having been predicated upon astrotheology- which is exactly what the Freemasons learn (hence, he's selling the Freemasonic/theosophical version of history to everyone).



## The 'Astrotheological-Death-Reborn-Sun-God-Story'



The story goes that on Dec 22<sup>nd</sup>, 23<sup>rd</sup>, and 24<sup>th</sup>, the Sun stops moving south (at least perceivably from the Northern Hemisphere) for 3 days, and then on the 25<sup>th</sup>, rises higher in the sky (symbolizing the resurrection of the Sun/Son of God). Other details include **a)** the Sun appears to hang or reside in the vicinity of the Southern Cross constellation (thus the Sun was crucified) **b)** on December 24<sup>th</sup>, the 3 stars/Kings/wise men of Orion's Belt align with the star Sirius, which then all point towards the December 25<sup>th</sup> sun-rise **c)** characters of the Zodiac are incorporated into the story, so Jesus is the Sun that passes through his mother Virgo, who is then given a kiss of death by Scorpio (Judas), bringing on his death/winter, and then his eventual rebirth on December 25<sup>th</sup>.



## Problems With The 'Astrotheological-Death-Reborn-Sun-God-Story'

Using the astronomy software program 'Stellarium', Chris White showed that 2000 years ago, at sunrise in Egypt, the constellation Orion with his 3 Kings was nowhere to be seen in the sky (having already passed over the horizon and set many hours earlier). **'Astrotheology Debunked'** by Chris White: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8elbjK3Hs2A>



**The 3 Kings of Orion's Belt aligning with Sirius on December 24<sup>th</sup> = a lie.**

In ancient times, 2000 years ago, because of the Earth's Precession, Orion set even earlier than it does today- but let's look at today's celestial configuration. In December, at sunrise, Orion is seen nowhere in the sky, having already set, but he does appear before the sunrise in October or early November. As far as **Orion's 3 Kings aligning with the star Sirius on December 24<sup>th</sup>**, which Zeitgeist explicitly maintains (and which is no doubt one of the cornerstones of the

astrotheological lie)- that turns out to be an outright distortion. To say Orion and Sirius align together and point towards the sun-rise on Dec 25<sup>th</sup> is a lie because, 1<sup>st</sup>, they only point towards the sunrise together in October and early November (as just where the Sun is rising, Sirius and Orion are still looming large in the sky- as they haven't yet set and drifted over the horizon)- and 2<sup>nd</sup>, Orion's 3 Kings and Sirius are **stars**, and they stay fixed in relation to the Earth's rotation, meaning they're always aligned with each other in the sky, always occupying the same fixed position in the sky in relation to one another- though moving across it (rising & setting).

**The Sun dying on the 22<sup>nd</sup>, 23<sup>rd</sup>, 24<sup>th</sup>, then reborn on the 25<sup>th</sup> = a lie.**

The purported 3 day death & resurrection of the Sun from the perspective of the Northern Hemisphere is wrong. It isn't on the 22<sup>nd</sup>, 23<sup>rd</sup>, 24<sup>th</sup>, and then ascension on the 25<sup>th</sup>. The Winter Solstice occurs on the 22<sup>nd</sup> at 6:00am, so the sun's 3-day jaunt actually occurs on the 21<sup>st</sup>, 22<sup>nd</sup>, & the 23<sup>rd</sup>. They're just making the details fit the story.

**The Sun being crucified on the Southern Cross constellation = a lie.**

In the Northern Hemisphere, the concept of the death & rebirth of the Sun/Son at winter could emerge, but not in the Southern H., where on December 25<sup>th</sup>, the sun is high in the sky (being their summer- so it wouldn't seem like a death). But most importantly, the Southern Cross constellation is only visible from the Southern Hemisphere, as in the Northern Hemisphere, it is always low on the horizon. But around Dec 25<sup>th</sup>, in the Southern Hemisphere, the sun doesn't appear to rise anywhere near the Southern Cross constellation anyways, and this is because it is perpendicular to the Earth's rotation and orbit. Simply put, the Sun and the Southern Cross constellation come nowhere near each other, no matter the time of the year. Above all else, historians teach that the Romans invented crucifixion, so how could any ancient peoples have come up with a crucified character? (especially in Egypt- as we know for certain that there, Horus and Osiris were never crucified or resurrected (Horus never died, & Osiris just passed into the Underworld, and continued living there). From '**Preventing Truth Decay**' by **Dr. Noel Swerdlow, Prof. of Astronomy and Astrophysics at the University of Chicago**: *"The stars of the Southern Cross are just visible above the southern horizon in Alexandria, and in Jerusalem in antiquity although I don't think it is visible there now. The constellation was, however, not recognized in antiquity and its four bright stars were included by Ptolemy in Centarus, which sort of surrounds it. That Crux, the Southern Cross, was not recognized as a separate constellation in antiquity is probably because, as seen from the Mediterranean, it is low on the southern horizon and is surrounded on three sides by the stars of Centaurus, which is a large, prominent constellation, and the four bright stars of the Crux are included as stars of Centaurus in Ptolemy's star catalogue. It is only when you go farther to the south, so that the Crux is higher*

*in the Southern sky, that it becomes prominent as a group of stars by itself, so its recognition had to wait until the southern voyages of the sixteenth century" ([Preventing Truth Decay.org](http://PreventingTruthDecay.org)).*



### Were the Ancients acknowledging the division of the Astronomical Ages?

Alan always talks about the "Heavenly Train", Zeitgeist too, how the *Age of Aries* (2000 B.C) signified Moses, *Pisces* (0 A.D), Jesus, and *Aquarius* (2150 AD) will usher in a New Age- but Professor Noel Swerdlow from the University of Chicago, who has studied the history of astronomy from antiquity to the 17<sup>th</sup> Century A.D., completely disagrees with the idea that the 12 astronomical divisions of the sky into 'Ages' (where Taurus = 4000 B.C., Aries/ Moses = 2000 B.C., Pisces/Jesus = 0. A.D. etc.) was known in ancient times. [Dr. Swerdlow](#) says that the division of the celestial sections didn't take place until the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, when they were decided upon by the 'International Astronomical Union' ([from Zeitgeist Refuted Part 1](#)). ***"The division into the 12 zodiacal signs did not occur until the Babylonians made the divisions in the fifth century B.C.(12) Therefore, reading astrology into the twelve tribes is anachronistic"*** - [Dr. Mike Licona](#)

### Why was Jesus associated with a fish?

From '[Zeitgeist Refuted Part 1](#)' by Keith Truth: quoting former professional astrologer Marcia Montenegro, she says, *"the fish was an early symbol of Christ because the Greek word based on the initials of Jesus Christ, Son of God, and Saviour, spelled 'fish'".*





## Alan has said the Sphinx is a Woman/Virgo

Alan has said that the Sphinx symbolizes the Heavenly Train/the Great Year, the Zodiacal plan going through one 25, 920-year cycle (as it is simply Leo the Lion with Virgo on top). But Manley P. Hall, in his magnum opus 1928 work '**The Secret Teachings of All Ages**' (pg 113), said that it was meant to represent a man (one of the Pharaohs). Hall mentions how the Sphinx's adjoining beard was reportedly found on the ground during reconstruction efforts undertaken by Pharaoh Tahutmes IV (who freed it from its sandy-tomb).



### 1) Alan on how the Freemasons are "brainwashed" into accepting astro-theology:

*"In order to comprehend freemasonry and the very definite process of brainwashing then one should realize that from the outset **a de-programming of the national culture and religion is occurring**. The initiate is shown various truths in verbal and symbolic form in the hope he will come to the desired conclusion by himself. Few proceed to the higher degrees where racial mythology is shown to be international mythology, containing the same esoteric meanings. The initiate, to become an Adept will then understand that all religions contain the same inner meanings because **THEY ARE ALL BASED ON THE "TRAVELS OF THE ZODIAC", THE PLANETS, SOLAR CYCLE, LUNAR CYCLE ETC.** The Mason then feels he has joined company with the elite. He tends to look down on the 'profane masses' who need to 'worship an external, fearsome deity because they are too primitive to govern themselves otherwise" (pg. 26 'Cutting Through' 1).*

Sounds exactly like what Zeitgeist 1 was teaching to the masses. The key question is, do the Freemasons get the truth? or are they being manipulated? We'll see via their own horse's mouth, how the ones in the top degrees openly worship Lucifer, and it is obvious that the ones in the lower degrees remain unaware of this fact. So one can logically conclude that the majority of Freemasons are duped and deceived- still, Alan praises them many times as having access to the truth, and being keepers of the real histories. Zeitgeist's goal was to subtly inculcate upon people the same kind of Freemasonic/Mystery-Religion-type-concepts that Freemasons learn upon their initiation, but because Freemasonry no doubt has an inner/hidden religion to itself, the astrotheological concepts that the Masons initially learn are no doubt a form of propaganda. If Lucifer lies at the top of the highest degrees in Freemasonry, then one can view the "**deprogramming**" that each Mason undergoes as tainted by an ulterior motive, not by any dispassionate objective to search for the truth. Masons are *deprogrammed* away

from their traditional narratives so as to make them into instruments. They're shown astrotheology in the hopes that they will break away and see their new view as superior, thus creating the necessary sentiment of elitism that turns them into such obedient and efficient tools.

## 2) Alan on how all religions are esoterically based off the solar/stellar/lunar cults:

*"Alan: Well, sure because that's all part of it. They will tell you themselves that all religions (and they kind of boast about it) stemmed from the same solar cult thousands and thousands and thousands – actually almost a million years ago; and prior to that, there was the stellar cult; and prior to that, there was the lunar cult. That's why the emblems they use come from all three, because they incorporated them all until they became the solar cult" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru May 2<sup>nd</sup> 2005).*

Again, he sides with the Freemasonic view- and why? because he never says that they're wrong when it comes to astrotheology and its relation to the Bible. All religions flow from Babylon, proven brilliantly by Alexander Hislop in his classic work 'The Two Babylons'.

## 3) Alan on how Christianity is linked to astro-theology & December-Sun-worship etc.:

*"Alan: Scorpio also is really Judas. Judas gives the kiss of death. The kiss of death from a scorpion leaves it's - it's like marks from the lips on its victim and so the sun is always given the kiss of death at this time of year, then in December he dies and rises again after hanging for three days and three nights. That's the sun. It's doesn't rise any higher towards in its path, its journey until the three days are over in mid-winter. It's an ancient religion. It's been used over and over again" (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS" October 10, 2007).*

*"Every religion has twelve main 'followers' circling around a sun/son, as the sun in its great arc(k) swings through the con-stella(stars)tions(sion)s" (pg. 56 'CT 2').*

Christianity could justifiably be connected to all of this if Jesus and his disciples never existed (which Alan, of course, maintains)- but if Jesus existed, and he had 12 apostles (Durant believes that), then connecting them to the 12 constellations is a stupid stretch. Alan's little Sun/Son-trick works for English, but English has only been around for 500 years or so. The events in question transpired over 1500 years before English was even on the radar- so how does Alan pointing out some semantical similarity mitigate the fact (via the discipline of history) that Jesus of Nazareth existed? And if he referred to himself as the 'Son', then he would have done it in Aramaic no doubt (not English).

*"Since then, every winter, the sun/son of god is killed, representing the sun at its lowest point of the year at noon. For two days it 'struggles' to go higher, but only manages to do so on the third*

*day. At this time, the hunter, Orion, appears in the Eastern sky, and at December (around the 24<sup>th</sup>) can be observed in the evening, travelling with the three main stars of his girdle, or belt, coming from the east to the south within a few hours" (pg. 56 'Cutting Through' 2).*

Alan mentioned how around the 24<sup>th</sup> of December, Orion can be observed "*coming from the east to the south within a few hours*". This is amazing, and would only fool people with absolutely no astronomical sense. Orion always has to rise and set over the horizon whenever he appears in the sky throughout the year, and he only appears before the sunrise with his 3 King's & Sirius in October to early November. So Alan is stretching the facts and ignoring the regular motion of the stars by trying to link Orion to Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>.

*"It should be noted that every religion has a trinity, and major holidays are centered around the son/sun's travel and position to the hor-izon on sol-st-ice times" (pg. 56 'Cutting Through' 2).*

Sure, but you never note specifically to the reader in your 3 'Cutting Through' books where the various Trinitarian religious systems actually stem from: Babylon, where its first great King was immortalized forever by being attached to the whole Dec 25<sup>th</sup> sun phenomenon, and then his wife was made into a Goddess along with him, bringing about the trinity of Nimrod/ Semiramis/Tammuz. The Bible, in fact, does nothing but lob spiritual grenades at that originary and historical trinity- so how can the Bible be connected to the Babylonian Mystery Religion? It does not mention Dec 25<sup>th</sup> at all.

**"Alan:** *"That's why in fact they use the solar symbols in all of their religions including Christianity"* (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru April. 19<sup>th</sup> 2005).

Christianity is strictly the New Testament writings, and there are no symbols or pictures contained within it. Any artwork/symbols adopted by the Roman Church or other Christian groups do not prove that Christianity/the New Testament is connected to the Mystery Religion.

**"Alan:** *They explain that time comes in waves or great houses of zodiacs and so on, and at the end of an age the old type of man must die off or be killed off, because if they're allowed to come through with the elite who've evolved, the higher intellect ones and so on, then they'll bring down the higher intellect. Therefore they have to be eliminated at the end of an age and that's what that's all about, so that's why you have in the New Testament the allegory written in a story form of Jesus telling them to go and get a colt and the man will be carrying a pitcher of water. That's talking about Aquarius. The ride will last until Aquarius comes in. Aquarius of course pours out the water"* (ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "THE DREAD THREAD - UNIFORM TRACKING -THE BEGINNING November 26, 2007).

Jesus tells his disciples that they will see a man carrying a pitcher of water: "**Mar 14:13** And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, **Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him"**. "**Luk 22:10** And he said unto them, Behold,

when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in". So a man carrying a pitcher of water connects the New T. to the Mystery Religion? Alan is connecting the dots. Why don't we just go straight to the source and find every single passage within the Bible that mentions the Mystery Religion (namely, the Babylonian trinity of Nimrod/Semiramis/Tammuz, as well as Lucifer & Astrology?). The Old T. is quite clear regarding its position on astrology: here's a quote where the narrator of the Book of Isaiah is castigating Babylon, the Babylonian mysteries, for using astrology: **"Isa 47:13** *Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it"*.

#### 4) Alan on how Jesus is the Sun being crucified on the Southern Cross for 3 days:

*"Alan: Even with Jesus with the 12 disciples, is Jesus and the 12 constellations and the sun traveling through them at different times of the year, and Scorpio stings them in the fall. That's the kiss of death and then he hangs on the cross for three days in mid-winter and rises again. It's all the same stuff down through the ages, including the 12 tribes of Israel. However, Revelations is a revealing. It was written by the Mystery Religion"*  
**(ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES VERSUS ANOTHER, BETTER WAY" August 27, 2007).**

Alan says that the Sun hangs on the Southern Cross constellation for 3 days at winter, but as we've already seen, from the Northern Hemisphere (where the Sun appears to die and then come back to life again- being that it appears to stop moving south)- it is impossible to have ever seen the Southern Cross anywhere in the sky. Also, the Romans invented crucifixion, how could the ancient priesthood have come up with a crucified-Sun-God-story ages ago? But to put it even more devastatingly succinct: if Jesus was really crucified, then none of it flies.

#### Links

##### Astrotheology Debunked:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8elbjK3Hs2A>

##### Zeitgeist Refuted Part 1:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GKIWWEViURo>

##### Zeitgeist Refuted by Eliot Nesch:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GYNmFQkHBaE>

**Download the Free Astronomy Software Program 'Stellarium':** <http://www.stellarium.org/>

**Download E-Sword (free Bible software):** <http://www.e-sword.net/downloads.html>

**[Info about how the division of the 12 Zodiac signs started in Babylon \(5<sup>th</sup> Century B.C.\)](#)**



## Where Does the Bible Mention the Babylonian Mystery Religion?

### Nimrod/Baal:

This first great King of Babylon is mentioned directly in Genesis, but he also acquired new names after being apotheosized into a God and then exported throughout the world. In the Bible, he's referred to as 'Tammuz' (the re-born Sun of the trinity/'the Golden Calf'), 'Asshur', 'Baal', 'Baalim', 'Baalberith', 'Molech', 'the Assyrian', 'Dagon' (for the Phillistines). ('Chaldeans' are Babylonians). In Genesis, we learn about his genealogy, the scope of his power, and how he united humans into building a Tower in ancient Sumer (Mesopotamia) as an affront to Yahweh. In the end, he loses as his plan for world domination gets thwarted by Yahweh's confounding of the Earth's single tongue. He's mentioned throughout the Old T. with Ashtaroth, his Goddess wife, and its obvious that their religion was huge as the Bible tells of many nations that worshiped him as 'Lord' ('Baal' means Lord). The B.M.R set up the priesthood, the ritual of child sacrifice, as well the practice of sexual orgies.



**From Robert Graves' 'Hebrew Myths': The Book of Genesis':** "Nimrod's Hebraicized name (from the verb marod, 'to rebel') confirms his evil reputation. According to the seventh-century AD 'Chronicon Paschale', Persians called the constellation Orion 'Nimrod'; thus linking him with the rebel angel Shemhazai (see 18. f), and with the Greek hero Orion, also a 'mighty hunter' who offended his God"  
- pg 128



**Gen 10:8** And Cush begat **Nimrod**: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah, And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same *is* a great city.

**Gen 11:1** And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech. And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar. And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a **tower**, whose top *may reach* unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. And the LORD said, Behold, the people *is* one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do. Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.



**Isa 23:13** Behold the land of the **Chaldeans**; this people was not, *till* the **Assyrian** founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; *and* he brought it to ruin.



**Mic 5:6** And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of **Nimrod** in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver *us* from the **Assyrian**, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

**1Sa 7:4** Then the children of Israel did put away **Baalim and Ashtaroth**, and served the LORD only.

**Eze 8:13** He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that they do. Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for **Tammuz**. Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these. And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, *were* about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the **Sun** toward the east.



**Jdg 3:7** And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served **Baalim** and the **groves**.

**Jer 19:5** They have built also the high places of **Baal**, to burn their sons with fire *for* burnt offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my mind.

**2Ki 23:5** And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto **Baal**, to the **sun**, and to the **moon**, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

**Deu 17:3** And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the **SUN**, or **MOON**, or any of the **host of heaven**, which I have not commanded;

**Rev 18:2** And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, **Babylon** the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

**Jer 32:35** And they built the high places of **Baal**, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto **Molech**; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

**Jdg 3:7** And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served **Baalim** and the groves.

**2Ch 33:3** For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for **Baalim**, and made **groves**, and worshipped all the **host of heaven**, and served them.

**2Ch 34:4** And they brake down the altars of **Baalim** in his presence; and the images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the **groves**, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them*, and strowed *it* upon the graves of them that had **sacrificed** unto them.



#### Other Names For "Nimrod"

ARES  
BACCHUS or  
DIONYSUS  
EROS  
Hephaestus  
HERMES  
PLUTO  
(HADES)  
POSEIDON  
ZEUS  
KRONOS  
ABIR  
SHAMASH



MARS  
CUPID  
VULCAN  
MERCURY  
PLUTO  
NEPTUNE  
JUPITER  
SATURN  
LUPERCUS  
MARDUK  
NEBO  
CRONUS



ODIN  
WODAN,  
OSIRIS  
TAMMUZ  
EL-BAR meaning  
"God the Son"  
MOLECH  
BAAL, BEL  
or BELUS --  
meaning "Lord"  
ATLAS  
St. VALENTINE  
DAGON --  
the fish-god



**Hos 11:2** As they called them, so they went from them: they **sacrificed** unto **Baalim**, and burned incense to graven images.



**Jer 32:29** And the **Chaldeans**, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto **Baal**, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

**Rev 18:21** And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city **Babylon** be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

**2Ki 17:16** And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, *even* two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the **host of heaven**, and served **Baal**.

**Lev 18:21** And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through *the fire* to **Molech**, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

**Lev 20:2** Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever *he be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth *any* of his seed unto **Molech**; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

**1Ki 11:7** Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Jerusalem, and for **Molech**, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

**Rom 11:4** But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to *the image of Baal*.

**Jdg 6:25** And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, *even* the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of **Baal** that thy father hath, and cut down **the grove** that *is* by it.

**Jdg 6:31** And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for **Baal**? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.

**1Ki 18:22** Then said Elijah unto the people, I, *even* I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but **Baal's** prophets *are* four hundred and fifty men.

**1Ki 18:40** And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of **Baal**; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

**1Ki 18:26** And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed *it*, and called

on the name of **Baal** from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But *there was* no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made.

**2Ki 10:28** Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

**2Ki 11:18** And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.

**2Ki 23:4** And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bethel.

**Deu 12:3** And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

**Jdg 16:23** Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

**1Sa 5:7** And when the men of Ashdod saw that *it was so*, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

**Rev 21:23** And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.



**"The Awakening" is being moved from its site at Hains Point in Washington to a private development down the Potomac River in Prince George's County, Md. - Photo by Doug Mills**

**Baal/Nimrod Coming Out of the Ground (Washington D.C)**

## Semiramis

Semiramis, the Queen of Babylon (Nimrod's wife, and apparently, mother) was also known as Ishtar (in Egypt 'Uesat' (Isis)), and 'Baalti' (which meant 'My Lady' (Mea Domina, Maddonna)). In the Bible she's called 'the Goddess', 'Ashtaroth', 'the Queen of Heaven', 'the Lady of Kingdoms', 'the whore of Babylon', 'daughter of the Chaldeans', and 'Diana'.



**From Robert Graves' 'Hebrew Myths': The Book of Genesis:** *"These prophets saw that Israel's national independence lay in an authoritarian monotheism, and ceaselessly declaimed against goddess-worship in the Canaanite sacred groves"* (pg. 14 **Hebrew Myths - Robert Graves and Raphael Patai - 1983**).

**Isa 47:5** Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

**Act 19:27** So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess **Diana** should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom **all Asia** and the world worshippeth.

**1Sa 7:4** Then the children of Israel did put away **Baalim** and **Ashtaroth**, and served the LORD only.

**1Ki 11:5** For Solomon went after **Ashtoreth** the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.



**1Ki 11:33** Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped **Ashtoreth** the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is* right in mine eyes, and to *keep* my statutes and my judgments, as *did* David his father.

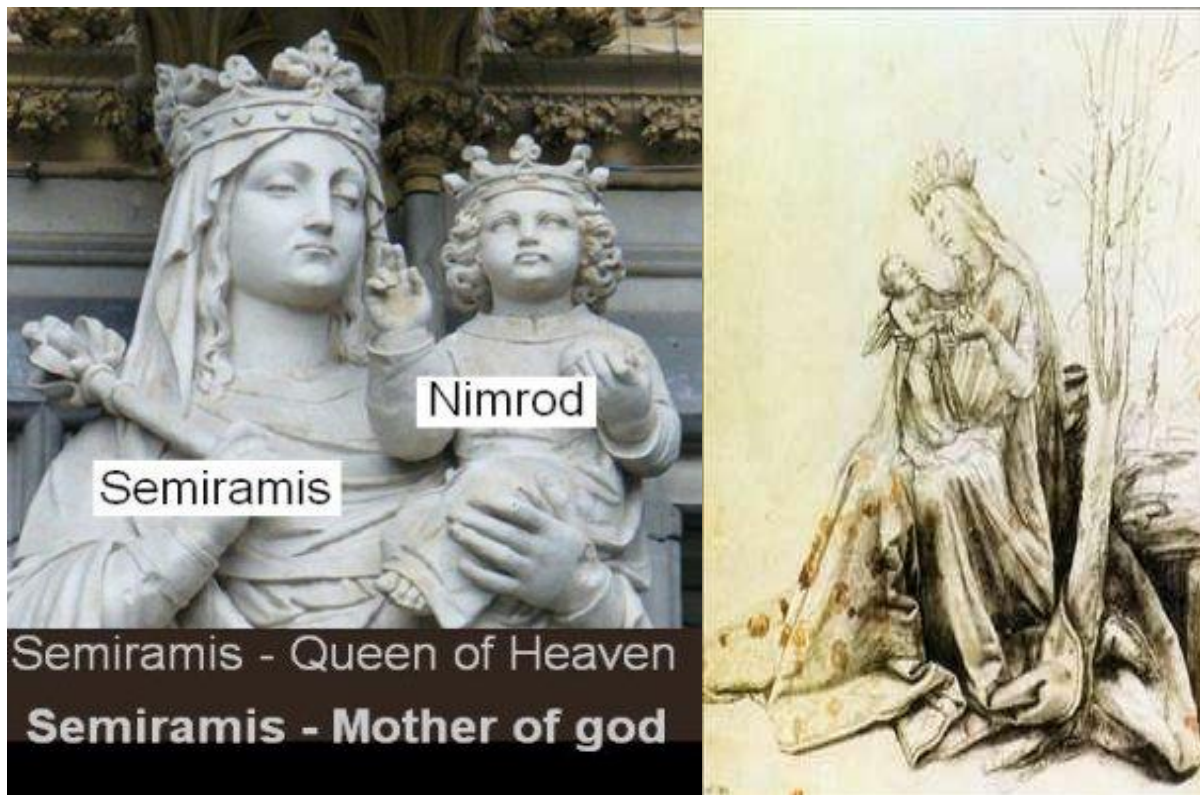
**Rev 17:5** And upon her forehead *was* a name written, **MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.**



**Jer 7:18** The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the **queen of heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

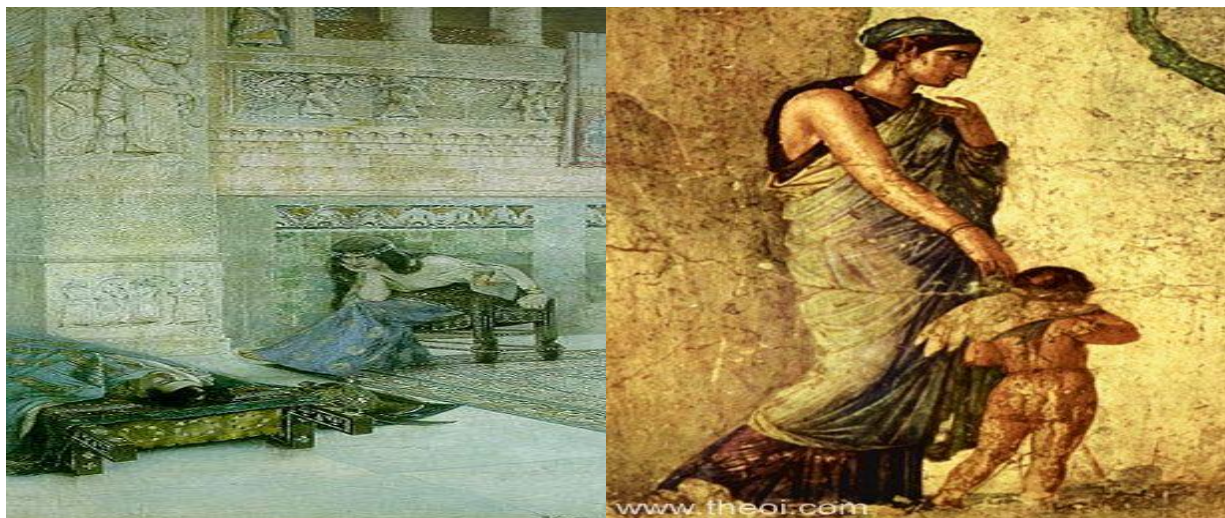






**Jer 44:18** But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

**Jer 44:25** Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.





## The Freemason / Nimrod / Baal / Lucifer- Connection



Still to this day, the Freemasons pour out corn, wine, and oil at their various ceremonies. In ancient times, worshippers of Baal/Nimrod did this, but the Freemasons deny worshipping anything (let alone Baal). At a park near Washington D.C, a massive statue of Baal can be seen bursting out of the ground, as if rising from the dead. But above Baal/Nimrod (via their own writings), we know that the Freemasons and the Theosophists worship Lucifer (leader of the 'hosts of heaven' (the fallen angels), 'the God of this World', 'the God of Forces'). Masons and Theosophists at the highest levels adore Lucifer, but the Bible exposes him, his history, his deceptions, links him to the Babylonian Mystery Religion, and in Isaiah 14 and Revelation, proclaims his utter annihilation. So if they wrote it, the ancient priesthood/ Freemasons, as Alan claims- then why expose themselves & their own religion so blatantly?



**Hos 2:8** For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, *which* they prepared for Baal.

**2Ki 21:3** For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

**Rev 18:2** And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

Here, Nimrod's Babylonian Religion is connected with Lucifer, the rebellious-angel, whose eventual destruction is vividly prophesized. This kind of stuff would never get written by the Freemasons as they love and adore him as their liberator and saviour (& they believe in him as a 'God of Forces' (seen via their own writings).



**Rockefeller Plaza, New York (location of Lucis Trust)**

**Isa 14:1** For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors. And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve, That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased! The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, *and* the sceptre of the rulers. He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, *and* none hindereth. The whole earth is at rest, *and* is quiet: they break forth into singing. Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, *and* the cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us. Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet *thee* at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. All they shall

speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us? Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee. How art thou fallen from heaven, **O Lucifer**, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit. They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, *and* consider thee, *saying*, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; *That* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* opened not the house of his prisoners? All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house. But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, *and as* the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet. Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned. Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD. I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts. The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand: That I will break the **Assyrian** in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders. This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul *it*?

**Dan 11:38** But in his estate shall he honour the **God of forces**: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

**Eze 28:13** Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone *was* thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. Thou *art* the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. Thou *wast* perfect in thy ways from the day that thou was created, till iniquity was found in thee.

**2Co 11:14** And no marvel; for **Satan** himself is transformed into an angel of light.

**Luk 10:18** And he said unto them, I beheld **Satan** as lighting fall from heaven.





**Rev 12:9** And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and **Satan**, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

**Rev 12:4** And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

**2Co 4:4** In whom the **god of this world** hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

**2Th 2:9** *Even him*, whose coming is after the working of **Satan** with all power and signs and lying wonders.

**Joh 8:44** Ye are of *your* father the **devil**, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

**Rev 9:11** And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue *is* Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name Apollyon.

**Rev 20:10** And the **devil** that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

**Eph 6:12** For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places*.

**The Masons also revere Cain as the first scientists/metal worker/holder of knowledge/possible son of the serpent- and in the New T., his lineage is illuminated:**

**1Jn 3:12** Not as **Cain**, *who* was of that **wicked one**, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

## Quotes from Famous Freemasons, Theosophists, & Authors

(in chronological order)

### Eliphas Levi (1810-1875)

19<sup>th</sup> Century Mystical Freemason / Creator of the Baphomet (Goat of Mendes) Engraving:



*"What is more absurd and more impious than to attribute the name of Lucifer to the devil, that is, to personified evil. The intellectual Lucifer is the spirit of intelligence and love; it is the paraclete, it is the Holy Spirit, while the physical Lucifer is the great agent of universal magnetism" ('The Mysteries of Magic' - pg. 428).*

### Albert Pike (1809-1891)

33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Sovereign Grand Commander of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in America from 1859 to 1891:



*"Masonry is identical to the ancient Mysteries" ('Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry' - pg. 624).*

"Baphomet—the Gnostics held that it (universal agent) composed the igneous (pertaining to fire) body of the Holy Spirit, and it was adored in the secret rites of the Sabbat or the Temple under the hieroglyphic figure of Baphomet or the hermaphroditic goat of Mendes" (**'Morals and Dogma' - pg. 734**).

"Lucifer, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with its splendors intolerable, blinds, feeble, sensual, or selfish souls? Doubt it not!" (**'Morals and Dogma' - pg. 321**).

"That which we must say to a crowd is- We worship a God, but it is the God that one adores without superstition. To you, Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the Brethren of the 32<sup>nd</sup>, 31<sup>st</sup>, and 30<sup>th</sup> degrees- The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine. If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy, and hatred of man, barbarism and repulsion for science, would Adonay and his priests calumniate him? Yes, Lucifer is God, and unfortunately Adonay is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two Gods: darkness being necessary to light to serve as its foil as the pedestal is necessary to the statue, and the brake to the locomotive. In analogical and universal dynamics one can only lean on that which will resist. Thus the Universe is balanced by two forces which maintain its equilibrium: the force of attraction and that of repulsion. These two forces exist in physics, philosophy and religion. And the scientific reality of the divine dualism is demonstrated by the phenomenon of polarity and by the universal law of sympathies and antipathies. That is what the intelligent disciples of Zoroaster, as well as after them, the Gnostics, the Manicheans and the Templars have admitted, as the only logical metaphysical conception, the system of the two divine principles fighting eternally, and one cannot believe the one inferior in power to the other. Thus the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy; and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay; but Lucifer, the God of Light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil" (**'Instructions to the 23 Supreme Councils of the World', July 14<sup>th</sup> 1889. Recorded by A.C De La Rive in La Femme et l'Enfant dans la Franc-Ma connerie Universelle - pg. 588**).

"If the buckler of Satan did not stay the flight of Michael's lance, the power of the Archangel would be lost in the void, or would necessarily display and manifest itself by an infinite destruction, directed from above to below. And if the foot of Michael did not arrest Satan in his ascent, Satan would go to dethrone God, or to lose himself in the abysses of height. Satan is then necessary to Michael, as the pedestal to the statue; and Michael to Satan, as the brake to the locomotive. In analogical and universal dynamics we rest only on that which resists. Wherefore, as we have said before, the Universe is balanced by two forces, which maintain it in equilibrium; and the force which attracts, and that which repels. This is the equilibrium of the mountain of gold, which the Gods on one side, and the Demons on the other, hold tied by the symbolic Serpent of India; and its scientific reality is demonstrated by the phenomena of Polarity, and by universal law of Sympathies and Antipathies...." (**Legendas XIX\*-XXX\* - pg. 40-44**).

"The Third World war must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the "agentur" of the "Illuminati" between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Moslem Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel)



*mutually destroy each other. Meanwhile, the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion. We shall unleash the Nihilists and Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effects of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render adoration, will receive the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time"* ('Letter to 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Italian Grand Master Guiseppe Mazzini (August 15<sup>th</sup> 1871) - Archives British Museum, London).

## Helena Blavatsky (1831-1891)

32<sup>nd</sup> Degree Freemason of the Ancient and Accepted Primitive Rite of the Grand Orient of France & founder of the 1875 'Theosophical Society':



*"The shadow of the Unknown and the Incognizable Deity in Space. But in antiquity and reality, Lucifer, or Luciferns, is the name of the angelic Entity presiding over the light of truth as over the light of day....Demon est Deus inversus: that is to say, through every point of Infinite Space thrills the magnetic and electrical currents of animate Nature, the life-giving and death-giving waves, for death on earth becomes life on another plane. Lucifer is divine and terrestrial light, the "Holy Ghost" and "Satan", at one and the same time" ('The Secret Doctrine' - Vol. 2 - pg. 512-513).*

*"The devil is now called the Darkness by the Church, whereas, in the Bible he is called the "Son of God" (see Job), the bright star of the early morning, Lucifer (see Isaiah). There is a whole philosophy of dogmatic craft in the reason why the first arch-angel, who sprang from the depths of Chaos, was called Lux (Lucifer), the "Luminous Son of the Morning", or man-vantarie Dawn. He was transformed by the*



*Church into Lucifer or Satan, because he is higher and older than Jehovah, and had to be sacrificed to the new dogma" ('The Secret Doctrine' - Vol. 1 - pg. 70-71).*

*"Lucifer represents..Life..Thought..Progress..Civilization..Liberty..Independence..Lucifer is the Logos..the Serpent..the Saviour" ('The Secret Doctrine' Vol. 2 - pg 171, 225, 255).*

*"It is Satan who is the God of our planet and the only God" ('The Secret Doctrine Vol. 1 - pg 215, 216, 220, 245, 255).*

*"The appellation Sa'tan, in Hebrew Satan, the Adversary...belongs by right to the first and cruelest "Adversary" of all other Gods-Jehovah; not to the serpent which spoke only words of sympathy and wisdom" ('The Secret Doctrine' Vol. 3 - pg 386).*

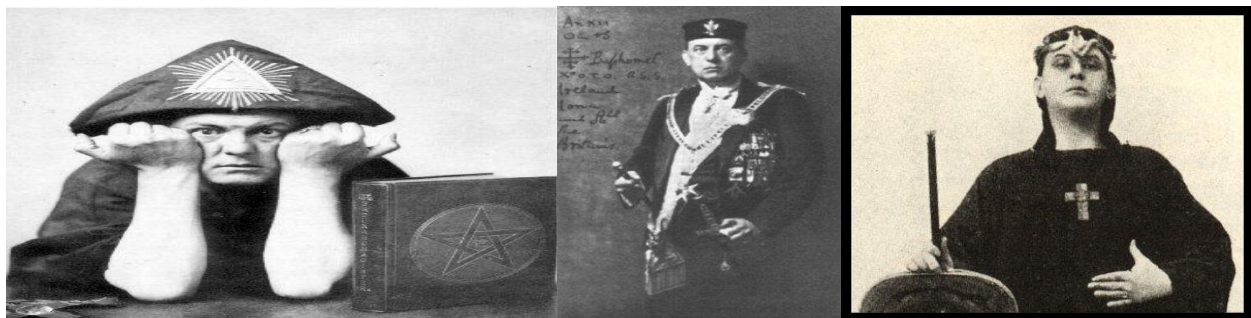
*"Once the key to Genesis is in our hands, the scientific and symbolical Kabbala unveils the secret. The Great Serpent of the Garden of Eden and the "Lord God" are identical" ('The Secret Doctrine' Vol. 2 - pg 132).*

*"Satan, the Serpent of Genesis is the real creator and benefactor, the Father of Spiritual mankind. For it is he...who opened the eyes [of Adam]...And he who was the first to whisper, "in the day ye eat thereof, ye shall be as Elohim, knowing good and evil"- can only be regarded in the light of a savior....he still remains in Esoteric Truth the ever loving messenger...who conferred on us spiritual instead of physical immortality" ('The Secret Doctrine, Vol.3 - pg 246).*

*"One of the most hidden secrets involves the so-called fall of Angels. Satan and his rebellious host will thus prove to have become the direct Saviors and Creators of divine man. Thus Satan, once he ceases to be viewed in the superstitious spirit of the church, grows into the grandiose image. It is Satan who is the God of our planet and the only God. Satan (or Lucifer) represents the Centrifugal Energy of the Universe this ever-living symbol of self-sacrifice for the intellectual independence of humanity" ('The Secret Doctrine: pg. 215, 216, 220, 245, 255, 533).*

## Aleister Crowley (1875-1947)

33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason (self-proclaimed 'the Beast/the father of Modern Satanism was recruited by Ruess into the OTO in 1912 (the true mystical arm of Freemasonry:



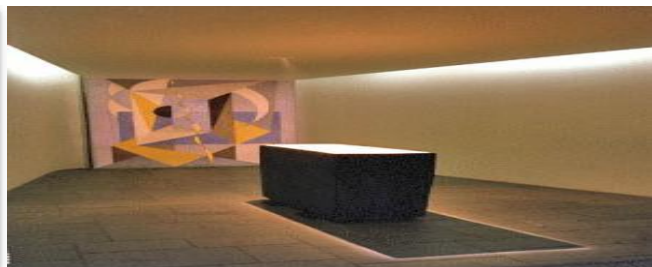
### 'Hymn to Lucifer' by Aleister Crowley

*Ware, nor of good or ill, what ain hath act?  
 Without its climax, death, what savior hath  
 Life? an impeccable machine, exact  
 He paces an inane and pointless path  
 To glut brute appetites, his soul content  
 How tedious were he fit to comprehend  
 Himself! More, this our noble element  
 Of fire in nature, love in spirit, unkennd  
 Life hath no spring, no axle, and no end.  
 His body a blood-ruby radiant  
 With noble passion, sun-souled Lucifer  
 Swept through the dawn colossal, swift aslant  
 On Eden's imbecile perimeter.  
 He blessed nonentity with every curse  
 And spiced with sorrow the dull soul of sense,  
 Breath life into the sterile universe,  
 With Love and Knowledge drove out of innocence  
 The Key of Joy is disobedience.*

**"24: The best blood is of the moon, monthly: then the fresh blood of a child. 51: With my hawk's head I peck at the eyes of Jesus as he hangs upon the cross. 60: There is no law beyond Do what thou wilt"** (**'The Book of the Law' - Chapter 3 - 1904**) - apparently, Crowley's wife channeled the entity Aiwass/Horus in Cairo for Crowley as he dictated everything said. All of the instruction received became known as the 'Book of Law'.

### Alice Bailey (1880-1949)

Freemason; married 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Scottish Rite Freemason Foster Bailey; former leader of the 'Theosophical Society'; huge intellectual force behind the United Nations; founder of Lucis Trust (1920); the Arcane School (1922); World Goodwill (1932); Triangles (1937); the Ascended Master 'Djwahl Kuhl' (aka. 'the Tibetan') apparently made contact with her in 1919, and between 1919 and 1949, she wrote 24 books (of which 19 were apparently written by Djwahl Kuhl, who 'overshadowed' himself upon Bailey):



*"Emphasis should be laid on the evolution of humanity, with particular attention to its goal, perfection"*  
('The Externalization of the Hierarchy' 1924: pg. 516).

*"The objective is the helping of the Great Ones and the rendering to Them of that intelligent assistance which will make Their plans for humanity materialize"* ('The Externalization of the Hierarchy' 1924: pg. 588)

## **Manly Palmer Hall** (1901-1990)

33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Scottish Rite Freemason, founder of the 'Philosophical Research Society' in 1934, and called the 'Greatest Masonic Philosopher':



*"When the Mason learns that the key to the warrior on the block is the proper application of the dynamo of living power, he has learned the Mystery of his Craft. The seething energies of Lucifer are in his hands and before he may step onward and upward, he must prove his ability to properly apply this energy"*  
('The Lost keys of Freemasonry': pg. 48).

## **Benjamin Crème** (1922-)

-theosophist, author, founder of Share International (1975), & channeller/representative of Lord Maitreya the Great World Teacher & New Christ (someone expected for by all of the major religions. Christians call him Christ, Jews, the Messiah, Hindus, Lord Krishna, Buddhists, Maitreya Buddha, and Muslims, the Imam Mahdi):



*"In the coming age many, many people will see God as Sanat Kumara, the Lord of the World, who is a real physical being in etheric matter on Shamballa" ('The Reappearance of the Christ and the Masters of Wisdom' 1980: pg. 135).*

## David Spangler (1945-)

- New Age author/promoter:



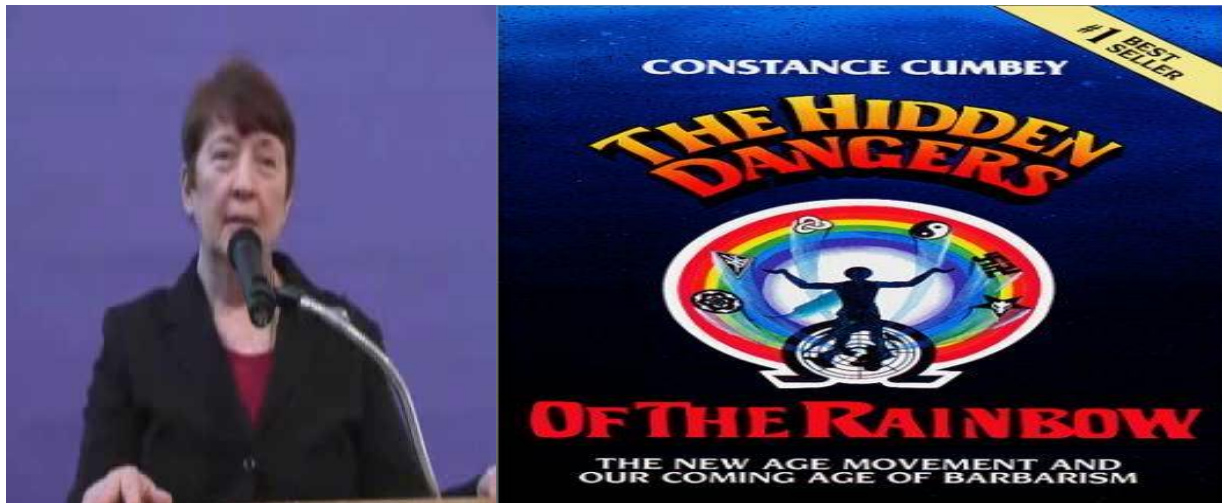
*"The light that reveals to us the path to the Christ comes from Lucifer. He is the light giver. He is aptly named the Morning Star because it is his light that heralds for man the dawn of the greater consciousness. He is present when that dawn is realized" ('Reflections on the Christ', Scotland, Findhorn Publications, 1977: pg. 45).*



"Lucifer comes to give us the final gift of wholeness. If we accept it, then he is free and we are free, that is the Luciferic Initiation. It is one that many people now, and in the days ahead, will be facing, for it is an initiation into the New Age" ('Reflections on the Christ' 1981: pg. 45).

## Constance Cumbey (1944-)

-key author/initial exposé of the New Age-theosophical-Maitreya-UN agenda:



"See *The Externalization of the Hierarchy* by Alice A. Bailey. You will find the freeze campaign outlined as step No.9 towards implementing the "New World Order." This is found on page 190-191. Turn to page 548 and you will see an extollation of the atomic bomb as something developed by the occult "Hierarchy" and the plans for use or threatened use on obstinate religious groups who will not relinquish their right to speak out on political/social issues" ('*The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*' 1983 - pg. 40).

"See *The Externalization of the Hierarchy*, page 107, which states that Lucifer is the ruler of humanity. In a November 9, 1982 radio interview over WLAC, Nashville, Benjamin Crème told the entire Bible belt that Lucifer came to planet earth from planet Venus 18-1/2 million years ago and made the supreme sacrifice for us" ('*The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*' 1983 - pg. 42).

### From '*The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*' 1983 pg. 13:

"Millions around the globe awoke to a great surprise on April 25<sup>th</sup> 1982. They opened their newspapers only to be greeted with fullpage display ads brazenly proclaiming:

#### The Christ Is Now Here

"From Rome to Jerusalem, from Kuwait to Karachi and from New York to Los Angeles - in more than 20 major cities - newspaper readers blinked in shocked disbelief as they tried to digest this particular piece of "news" along with their breakfast. The \$500,000-plus ad campaign featured the following copy":

"The World Has Had Enough . . . Of Hunger, Injustice, War. In Answer To Our Call For Help, As World Teacher For All Humanity, The Christ Is Now Here.

### **How Will We Recognize Him?**

Look for a modern man concerned with modern problems - political, economic, and social. Since July, 1977, the Christ has been emerging as a spokesman for a group or community in a well-known modern country. He is not a religious leader, but an educator in the broadest sense of the word - pointing the way out of our present crisis. We will recognize Him by His extraordinary spiritual potency, the universality of His viewpoint, and His love for all humanity. He comes not to judge but to aid and inspire.

### **Who Is The Christ?**

Throughout history, humanity's evolution has been guided by a group of enlightened men, the Masters of Wisdom. They have remained largely in the remote desert and mountain places of earth, working mainly through their disciples who live openly in

the world. This message of the Christ's reappearance has been given primarily by such a disciple trained for his task for over 20 years. At the center of this "Spiritual Hierarchy" stands the World Teacher, LORD MAITREYA, known by Christians as the CHRIST. And as Christians await the Second Coming, so the Jews await the MESSIAH, the Buddhists the FIFTH BUDDHA, the Moslems the IMAM MAHDI, and the Hindus await KRISHNA. These are all names for the one individual. His presence in the world guarantees there will be no third World War.

### **What Is He Saying?**

"My task will be to show you how to live together peacefully as brothers. This is simpler than you imagine, My friends, for it requires only the acceptance of sharing. "How can you be content with the modes within which you now live: when millions starve and die in squalor; when the rich parade their wealth before the poor; when each man is his neighbor's enemy; when no man trusts his brother? "Allow me to show you the way forward into a simpler life where no man lacks; where no two days are alike; where the Joy of Brotherhood manifests through all men. "Take your brother's need as the measure for your action and solve the problems of the world."

"He has not as yet declared His true status, and His location is known to only a very few disciples. One of these has announced that soon the Christ will acknowledge His identity and within the next two months will speak to humanity through a worldwide television and radio broadcast. His message will be heard inwardly, telepathically, by all people in their own language. From that time, with His help, we will build a new world".

"Without sharing there can be no justice; Without justice there can be no peace; Without peace there can be no future"

"The ads went on to list four information centers strategically scattered about the globe: Amsterdam, London, New York City and North Hollywood, California" (**'The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow' 1983 - Preface pg. 2-5**).

"Through transmissions to Benjamin Creme, Maitreya has claimed that Jesus is one of his disciples. This can be documented in Creme's books, The Reappearance of Christ, and The Masters of Wisdom (**'The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow' 1983 - pg. 13**).

## Fritz Springmeier (1955-)

- framed and jailed Christian NWO researcher:



"Alice Bailey in her writings, especially the book *The Externalization of The Hierarchy* quite openly spells out The Plan to bring in a New Age One World Religion. Alice Bailey needs no introduction to followers of the New Age Movement. Her 24 New Age books, her organization Lucis Trust (originally named Lucifer Trust), her Arcane School, and the Findhorn community in Scotland (started by her disciples Peter and Eileen Caddy and Dorothy McLean) are present-day reminders of the immense impact she and her 32° Mason husband had on the New Age Movement.<sup>1</sup> She is credited with starting over one hundred New Age groups. She worked for the Dept. of Health, Education, and Welfare in 1958 setting up educational goals, and her writings were used in the new Globalism 2000 curriculum (already tried in some areas) and soon-to-be used across the board in the US public schools. Alice Bailey started the Arcane School to teach New Age disciples the principles of the Plan to bring in the New Order. The Arcane School is located in Europe and America, and headquartered in New York City. A major part of this Plan is for mankind to recognize the Spiritual Hierarchy of the planet. This Spiritual Hierarchy is headed by the Spirit Being Sanat Kumera (the first name is a scrambling of the name Satan), and helped by the Great White Brotherhood. Her writings were given to her by the same Great White Brotherhood that Masons, like Manly P. Hall (33°), say direct Masonry. Other New Age leaders, for instance Elizabeth Clare Prophet in her book *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture History and Religion of America*, also believe the Great White Brotherhood has been controlling religion. Various Rosicrucians claim to be guided by the Great White Brotherhood too.<sup>2</sup> THE EXPECTATIONS FOR MASONRY BY NEW AGE LEADERS According to





## William Cooper (1943-2001)

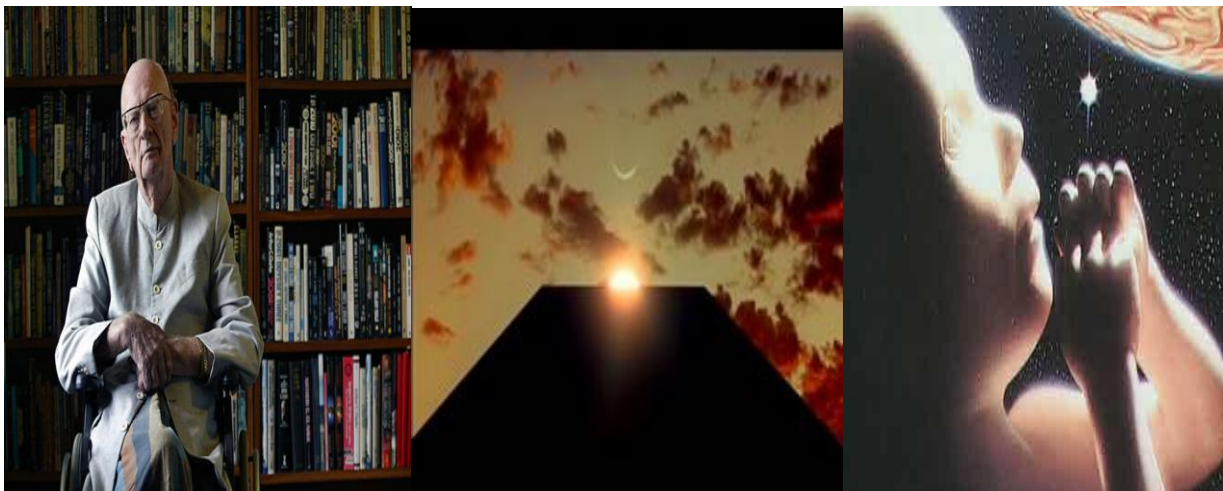
- author/Christian NWO-exposer and popular patriot-radio broadcaster, was killed by the police in front of his house in Nov of 2001 (one month after the 9/11 attacks).



*"I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this Earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle for world domination. The 33<sup>rd</sup> degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever" ('Beyond a Pale Horse' - pg. 78).*

## Arthur C. Clarke (1917-2008)

- author/scientist/Freemason:



In the sequel to Clarke's classic '2001: A Space Odyssey' (published in 1968), '2010' features a chapter titled 'Lucifer Rising'. Within it, Jupiter becomes ignited into a star, and mankind names it 'Lucifer' (the

Light-bringer) because its illuminating light forever puts an end to night-time on Earth (the old era of fear, doubt, and suspicion)- thus giving humanity access to their true intellect and potential (as Dave said: "something wonderful is going to happen"). Clarke's 1972 novel 'Rendezvous with Rama' reveals him to be a predictive programmer of sorts: *"At 0940 GMT on the morning of September 11<sup>th</sup> in the exceptionally beautiful summer of the year 2077, most of the inhabitants of Europe saw a dazzling fireball.... Somewhere above Austria it began to disintegrate.... The cities of Padua and Verona were wiped from the face of the earth, and the last glories of Venice sank forever..."* **(the short novel 'Rendezvous with Rama' - 1972 pg. 1)**

The Masonic Mystery Religion is all about the Sun/Moon (Male/Female) and a Son resulting from their union (Tammuz/Horus/Perfected Man/2001's Star-child) as well as the use of astro-theology.

## Peter Joseph

- NWO-Propagandist/Theosophist/leader of the 'Zeitgeist Movement':



In his introduction to the '**Zeitgeist 2009 Orientation Lecture for the Zeitgeist Movement**', Peter Joseph quoted indirectly from Blavatsky's book 'Key to Theosophy': *"The Zeitgeist movement is not a political movement. It does not recognize visionary notions such as nations, governments, races, religions, creeds, or class. Rather, we see the world as one organism, as the human species as a single family"*. **From Blavatsky's 'The Key to Theosophy' Section 3,12:** "ENQUIRER. What are the objects of the

"Theosophical Society"? THEOSOPHIST....To form the nucleus of a Universal Brotherhood of Humanity without distinction of race, colour, or creed...."*ENQUIRER..The Theosophical Society is not, then, a political organization? THEOSOPHIST. Certainly not. It is international in the highest sense in that its members comprise men and women of all races, creeds, and forms of thought, who work together for one object, the improvement of humanity, but as a society, it takes absolutely no part in any national or party politics"*. In the next Zeitgeist film, Peter Joseph began to use the term 'intellectual materialism', a term first propounded by Blavatsky in her 'Lucifer Magazine'. **Zeitgeist Addendum - 2008:** "*The emergence of the symbiotic aspects of natural law, the emerging nature of reality, is that all systems, whether it is knowledge, society, technology, philosophy, or any other creation, will when uninhibited undergo free, perpetual change, likewise the future will contain technologies, realizations, and social structures that we cannot even fathom in the present. And it is this awareness that reminds us. and leads us, on a continuous path into growth and progress. Static and empirical knowledge does not exist; rather it is the insight of the emergence of all systems we must recognize. This means that we must be open to new information of all kinds, even if it threatens our current belief system, and hence, identities. The fact is there is no such thing as a smart human being, for it is merely a matter of time before their ideas are updated, changed, or eradicated. And this tendency to blindly hold on to a belief system, sheltering it from new and possibly transforming information, is nothing less than a form of 'intellectual materialism'"*.

### Lucis Trust on 'Lucifer' ([www.lucistrust.com](http://www.lucistrust.com))



"Both 'Lucifer' and 'Lucis' come from the same root, lucis being the Latin generative case meaning of light. The Bailey's reasons for choosing the original name are not known to us, but we can only surmise that they, like the great teacher H.P Blavatsky, for whom they had enormous respect, sought to elicit a deeper understanding of the sacrifice made by Lucifer. Alice and Foster Bailey were serious students and teachers of Theosophy, a spiritual tradition which views Lucifer as one of the solar Angels, those advanced Beings Who Theosophy says descended (thus "the fall") from Venus to our planet eons ago to bring the principle of mind to what was then animal-man. In the theosophical perspective, the descent of these solar Angels was not a fall of sin or disgrace but rather an act of great sacrifice, as is suggested in the name "Lucifer" which means light-bearer" - 'The Esoteric Meaning of Lucifer'





"December 25th was celebrated as Nimrod's birthday. Generally, all mankind is fast asleep, dreaming this old Babylonian dream."

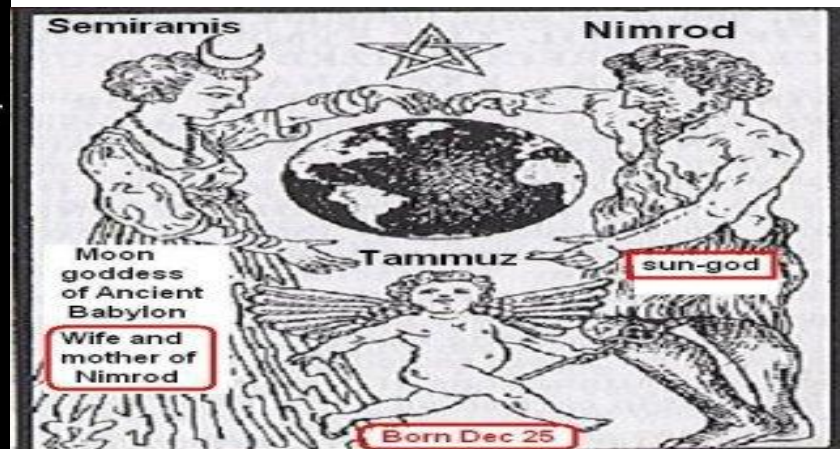
---The Story Of Nimrod,  
As It Relates To Christmas And Easter  
by Wilhelm J Wolfaardt

The First Human sun-god



Born on  
December  
25

Nimrod  
of Ancient Babylon  
"The Lord of Christmas"



The "Entire" Earth is Lying in the Power of Ancient Babylon and the spell cast by Nimrod and his mother.



The Rival Empires in Jeremiah's Time  
(Norris, D. Thaine: Logos Deluxe Map Set. Oak Harbor, WA : Logos Research Systems, Inc., 1997 c1995)





**From Peter Goodgame's 'The Giza Discovery Vol 1 - pg. 13-15 - 2007:** "According to the Genesis account God supernaturally "confused the language of the whole world." This made it impossible for the Tower of Babel to be completed and also made it necessary for the different tribes, all speaking different languages, to branch out and claim their own territories for habitation. The Sumerian account of this event can be pieced together by clues found within a large epic narrative of 636 lines known as Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta (c.2000 BC). Within this epic poem there is a section known as the "Incantation of Nudimmud" located in lines 136-155. These lines speak about a long-ago age when human beings lived without fear, when man was united in monotheistic worship, and when human speech was unified in a single language. This text is important because it clearly points to Enki (Nudimmud) as the force behind the scenes who helped to bring about the confusion of tongues [14]: Once, then, there was no snake, there was no scorpion, there was no hyena, there was no lion, there was no wild dog, no wolf, there was no fear, no terror: human had no rival Once, then, the lands of Shubur-Hamazi, polyglot Sumer, that land great with the me of overlordship, Uri, the land with everything just so, the land Martu, resting securely, the whole world—the people as one—to Enlil in one tongue gave voice. Then did the contender—the en (lord) the contender—the master the contender—the king the contender—the en the contender—the master the contender—the king Enki, en of hegäl, the one with the unfailing words, en of cunning, the shrewd one of the land, sage of the gods, gifted in thinking, the en of Eridu, change the speech of their mouths, he having set up contention in it, in the human speech that had been one (<http://www.redmoonrising.com/Giza/SpiritCiv5.htm>) The first century historian Josephus in his Antiquities of the Jews explains that the building of the Tower of Babel was an act of disobedience towards God and that those who worked on it were motivated by their own selfish desires and pride. He also explains that its chief proponent was a king by the name of Nimrod, the son of Cush and grandson of Ham. Nimrod appears within the Table of Nations as the Bible's very first potentate: "Cush was the father of Nimrod, who grew to be a mighty warrior on the earth. He was a mighty hunter before the LORD; that is why it is said, 'Like Nimrod, a mighty hunter before the LORD.' The first centers of his kingdom were Babylon, Erech, Akkad and Calneh, in Shinar. From that land he went to Assyria, where he built Nineveh, Rehoboth Ir, Calah and Resen, which is between Nineveh and Calah; that is the great city." (Genesis 10:8-12, NIV) The figure known in the Bible as Nimrod, who opposed the God of the Old Testament, was known to the Sumerians as Enmerkar. He is the hero of the Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta epic. In Hebrew the four letters that make up the name Nimrod roughly translate to n-m-r-d. In Sumerian the name Enmer translates to n-m-r, while the suffix -kar simply means

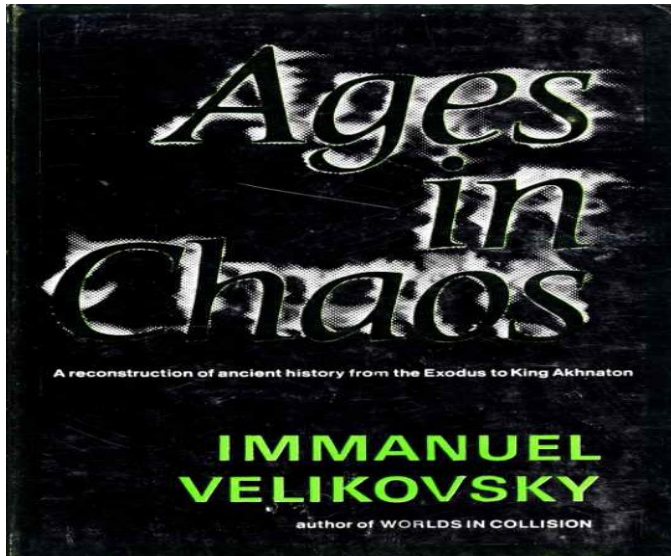
"hunter." In the Bible he is "Nimrod the Hunter" and in Sumerian myth he is "Enmer the Hunter." After the Great Flood the Sumerian King List gives the kings who ruled the First Dynasty of Uruk. First on the list is the king Meskiagkasher who, as we explained in Part Four, was in fact the Biblical Cush. The second name given is that of Enmerkar [15]: "Enmerkar, son of Meskiagkasher, king of Uruk, the one who built Uruk – reigned 420 years..." The Sumerian King List records that Enmerkar built Uruk, and according to Genesis the center of Nimrod's kingdom was Babylon (Babel) and Erech, which is Uruk (modern-day "Iraq"). Enmerkar and the Shrine of the Abzu and the epic poem Enmerkar and the Lord of Aratta tells the story of Enmerkar's plan to build a temple to the goddess Inanna in Uruk, and his attempts to force the neighboring mountain kingdom of Aratta to provide all of the necessary building materials. In addition to this project, Enmerkar was also engaged in renovating and greatly expanding Enki's shrine that was located in Eridu. It is this project which David Rohl believes was recorded in Genesis as the attempt to build the Tower of Babel. According to David Rohl, the references in Genesis 10 and 11 to the city of "Babel" (Babylon) should be understood as references to Eridu. The original Sumerian name for the cult headquarters of Enki in Eridu was Nun.ki, which means "mighty place." When the sacred precinct of Babylon was built for Marduk a thousand years later it was also known as Nun.ki, but it was known primarily by its Akkadian name of Bab-ilu. In other words, Bab-ilu equates to Nun.ki, and the original Nun.ki was located not in Babylon, but in Eridu. Here is how Rohl explains it, "(Nun.ki) is otherwise known as Eridu – the very first royal capital in Sumer and the residence of the god of the abyss, Enki. Indeed, it seems that the sacred precinct at Babylon was named after that original Nun.ki, even going so far as to call the temple dedicated to Marduk, E-sagila or the 'lofty house' and also known as the 'mooring post of heaven and earth', after the original tower temple at Eridu. So, the biblical Tower of Babel/Nun.ki was not the second millennium Old Babylonian ziggurat at Babylon but rather the prototype third millennium ziggurat built at Eridu/Nun.ki in the Late Uruk period." [16]

### Footnotes

1. The Sumerians - Their History, Culture, and Character, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1963, pp.33,72
2. From <http://www.earth-history.com/Sumer/sumer-sumer-kinglist.htm>
3. Myths of Enki, the Crafty God, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1989, pp.32-33
4. Sumerian Mythology, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1944, pp.72-73 also see <http://www.sacred-texts.com/ane/sum/index.htm>
5. Myths of Enki, the Crafty God, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1989, p.39
6. Ibid, pp.41-42
7. Ibid, p.42
8. Ibid, pp.43-44
9. Ibid, p.100
10. Ibid, p.123
11. Sumerian Mythology, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1944, pp.51-53 and 101-103
12. Legend - the Genesis of Civilisation, David Rohl, 1998, p.200
13. Sumerian Mythology, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1944 from: <http://www.gatewaytobabylon.com/myths/texts/enki/enkieridu.htm>
14. Myths of Enki, the Crafty God, Samuel Noah Kramer, 1989, pp.88-89
15. See <http://www.earth-history.com/Sumer/sumer-sumer-kinglist.htm>
16. The Lost Testament, David Rohl, 2002, p.66".



## Appendix - Velikovsky on the 'Ras Shamra Tablets'



Here are 4 excerpts from Immanuel Velikovsky's legendary historical/archaeological work '**Ages in Chaos**' concerning other important tablets found at Ras Shamra in Northern Syria, which are even older than the Amarna Letters (14<sup>th</sup> Century B.C). They shed some crucial light on the age of Hebrew and its relation to Canaanite:

**1) pg. 187:** *"The third language of the Ras Shamra tablets in cuneiform (Sumerian and Akkadian being the first two) did not long retain its secret. The large tablets were apparently written in an alphabetic script. Their cuneiform could not be an ideographic or syllabic script, for a syllabic script like Akkadian uses hundreds of different signs, but alphabetic script only a few; and in this third script there were only thirty different characters. An example of the simplification of the cuneiform script was already known to the scholars: the Persians in the sixth century had used cuneiform for an alphabet of thirty-six characters (1) The bright idea came simultaneously to more than one scholar (2) that it might be ancient Hebrew written in cuneiform. An attempt to substitute Hebrew letters for cuneiform signs was successful, and before the scholarly world were tablets in a legible language. Some of the texts were even re-edited by modern scholars in Hebrew characters (3). Reading was facilitated by strokes placed after each word by the scribes of Ras Shamra-Ugarit The Cyprian script of the sixth century has the same characteristic stroke after each word, and this similarity was stressed, but it was asserted that, before this peculiarity returned, more than six hundred years had passed (4). Again six hundred years! As in the case of the sepulchral chambers, it required six hundred years of latency before the Cypriotes started to imitate their neighbors only sixty miles away. With an eagerness comparable only to the avaricious excitement of discoverers of a hidden treasure, scholars kindled their lamps and read the messages in ancient Hebrew. They thought they knew, even before they began to read, that the tablets were some six hundred years older than the oldest known Hebrew inscription. The discovery was startling: hundreds of years before the Israelites entered Canaan, the Canaanites not only used Hebrew (5) but wrote it in an alphabetic script (6). Alphabetic writing in the fifteenth century before the present era was a revelation for*

*paleographers and scholars in the history of human culture. "Since these documents date from the fourteenth or fifteenth century, the Ras Shamra alphabet is among the first alphabets to be composed, and actually is the earliest yet known." (7) The Hebrew-cuneiform alphabet of Ras Shamra is not a primitive pioneer effort; it has features that indicate it was already in an advanced stage. "The Ras Shamra alphabet is already so advanced that it implies the existence of a still earlier alphabet yet to be found (8)".*

**Footnotes:** (1) Virolleaud, "Les Inscriptions Cuneiformes," Syria, X (1929), 305. (2) H. Bauer and E. Dhonne, independently, in 1930. (3) H. L. Ginsberg, Kittvei Ugarit, Jerusalem, 1936 (4) 'L'alphabet de Ras Shamra doit-il donc être considéré comme le prototype du syllabaire chypriote? Il peut sans doute paraître étrange qu'une écriture très simplifiée ait pu, à la longue, se compliquer à nouveau. . . ." Virolleaud, 'Les Inscriptions cuneiformes, Syria, X (1929), 309. (5) "This was already inferred from Semitic words met in the el-Amarna letters (6) Some of the cuneiform texts in old Hebrew, found in Ras Shamra, bear reference to the south of Palestine-Canaan (Negeb), and for a high reason Proto-Phoenician and Canaanite are applied ad libitum to- the tongue".

**2) pg. 191:** *"The meter of the poems, the division into feet of three syllables or three words, and the balancing of the theme (parallelism) are also found in the Scriptures (18) "These rules are precisely those of Hebrew poetry, and even the language from some of our Ras Shamra texts is entirely Biblical (19). It was therefore concluded that Hebrew and Phoenician alike derived from the Canaanite, which could be called an Early Hebrew dialect (20)".*

**Footnotes:** (17) Jack, The Ras Shamra Tablets, p. 10. (18) Ibid. (19) Schaeffer, Cuneiform Texts, p. 58, quoting Dussaud, Syria, revue - Tart oriental et d'archéologie, XVI (1935), 198. (20) Thissaud, Les Découvertes, p. 50; J. A. Montgomery and Z. S. Harris, The Ras Shamra Mythological Texts (Philadelphia, 1935), p. 16)".

**3) pg. 194:** *"Since 1930 when the tablets of Ras Shamra were deciphered, they have been regarded as proofs of (1) that already in the fifteenth century Hebrew was written in a highly perfected alphabetic script that had a long period of development behind it, and (2) that many biblical traditions and legends were alive, and biblical style, poetic form, and ways of expression were in use some six hundred years before the biblical books were composed, even according to rabbinical tradition".*

**4) pg. 195:** *"Now the same ideas and similar expressions were found on Ras Shamra tablets of a period six or seven hundred years before the time of the earlier prophets. With the present documents the history of the Hebrew language and of Syrian culture is pushed back toward the middle of the second pre-Christian millennium (2) All proofs of late origin and all deductions based thereon become null and void before the evidence of the clay tablets (3)".*

**Footnotes:** (2) Montgomery and Harris, Mythological Texts, p. 1. (3) Reuss, Graf et Wellhausen...on ne peut manquer de réviser leurs conclusions, en ce qui touche la basse époque et le peu de valeur des anciennes traditions Israélites" Dussaud, Les Découvertes, p. 115)".



## Alan & Theosophy?

Alan no doubt exposes Theosophy and its connection to Freemasonry, and mentions Blavatsky & Bailey in his MP3s- but he derides it as bunk (the trick of charlatans etc). Indeed, in his written work, he makes no mention at all of the Theosophy-Freemasonry-UN-Ascended-Masters-Maitreya-connection. Also, when we examine Alan's theories regarding the Bible, we can see that he is subtly promoting theosophical concepts (despite exposing it to some degree). Most importantly, Alan maintains the belief in demons/entities, and he has told a story on his own show 'Cutting Through The Matrix' when (once whilst attending some party for musicians/actors) a girl in the wee hours (after most had left or passed out) had came floating down the staircase towards him, spoke to him in a voice that wasn't hers, red glowing eyes, strange presence, and then floated back up the stairs. Alan has also revealed that he believes that the Masons in the highest degrees share their bodies with entities. It must also be noted that Alan believes in the UFO phenomenon, but he firmly maintains that they're all craft made here on Earth by governments with advanced technologies (and I would agree with him on that, as I haven't seen anything to make me think that the phenomenon is attributable to something from outer-space). But I also agree with Alan that the paranormal is real, so couldn't aspects of the UFO phenomenon be related to it? John Todd, the famous Illuminati-defector turned Christian that got murdered, once told a story where a girl that he knew when he was younger (someone involved with the occult and secret societies) would go out into a field at night, perform some kind of spell/ritual and then summon these "entities" that would then float around the sky like UFOs (panicking the citizens of the town). So if Alan believes in demons/entities, then why doesn't he take Theosophy's 'Ascended Masters' more seriously? (the supposed spirit beings that are guiding Mankind along the 'Plan'). In 'Cutting Through 1', he calls them just a "rehash of the Egyptian Book of the Dead" (pg. 9). Is Alan steering us in another direction by not stressing the spiritual aspect to the whole NWO-conspiracy? If he did, it would end up invariably validating the Bible (as it mentions these entities, and warns of their deceptions).

### Alan on entities being trapped here:

*"Alan: It's more than just that. You can achieve "spiritual awareness" you might say, by yourself. If your soul is seeking it, you will achieve it; or you can try to take the short-cut of the world, which is to join a Freemasonic society in one of its many thousands of names and try to get it by degrees, which is basically taking entities into you with each degree that you take. These entities, since they are the ones who were cast here in the first place, they are imprisoned here, so their prison is the world. Therefore, they have a certain amount of power in the world. That's what I would like to say. They are imprisoned. They cannot go beyond the world. That's why their boast is always to conquer space and rise higher than the Creator, because this world and its atmosphere is their prison" (Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Aug. 31<sup>st</sup> 2004).*

### Alan on how the Masons in the higher degrees channel entities:

*"Alan: What it was to do was to actually get people into this whole thing of channeling basically. Jackie: I would think that would be very, very dangerous. Alan: Oh yes. I mean if you're bringing something into you and you're taking its word that it is what it says it is and you're opening up a doorway which it then*

can then come in any time it wishes to. I've no doubt on that because that's something I don't believe, it's something I've experienced in other people which I couldn't deny. There is no scientific explanation but I've seen people you might say "possessed." **Jackie:** That you could actually see that it wasn't them when they were talking? **Alan:** Yes. I couldn't contradict it, couldn't deny it and there's no scientific explanation for it. When you study Masonry and all of the groups including the higher Wiccanism, all the groups that are running the show today basically in religion, they're all into channeling entities and the higher Masons do this. They channel entities" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Jan. 18<sup>th</sup> 2005**).

### **Alan on his own 'possession experience':**

**"Megan:** Yes I am. Alan, I'm glad he mentioned that levitating with the red eyes or people with red eyes because I do listen to your shows that other people interviewed you and I was going to ask you about that woman that floated down the steps and she had red eyes. What do you think that was? **Alan:** Well, even when it was happening I was the only person left standing. It was someone who was married to a famous producer in Hollywood and at that time she had bought a big place in Toronto and I was asked to go there just for a small get-together. It wasn't even a party really and I went there with a couple of people. One of them was from a well-known band in Britain, a famous band, and I was about the last person standing. I was going to walk home. Everybody else had gone to their beds. I was standing having a brandy, and yes I do occasionally drink a brandy, and just then she floated down these Hollywood type wide stairs she had put in and literally floated and I watched it happen thinking, oh-oh, it's something they slipped in this drink or something. All that was running through my mind. I wasn't even panicking. I was just watching it, almost studying it, and she floated, she floated all the way up to me and mumbled a few things to me. I'd seen that kind of face before, mind you. It really is a feeling to it as well as the look and then I declined her offer. I said that "not tonight Josephine" and she spun around on a top and floated all the way back up and I'm standing thinking about this and Keith the guy that had come with me, he got up. I thought he was sleeping in the corner and he said did I see something or did I hallucinate? I swore that female just floated down the stairs there. I said well thank goodness we've both shared the same hallucination because I wanted a witness and I never thought I would have one. These weird things to happen to you but I'm used to sort of paranormal stuff, although I don't push it into the New Age vector. I think it's beyond that. I think the New Age is a complete deception. However, the eyes definitely were almost – there was no pupils. It was like they were turned right back in her head and it was just pinky red and it's not something I like to see in the middle of night, mind you, if I was in my bed or something, but it certainly did happen. **Megan:** Do you think she was a demon? **Alan:** I knew she was involved in a high cult, I found out later, a high cult and she also had connections with Prince. You know the Prince that does all the weirdo stuff and pushes this sort of black side of the New Age, so I take that with a grain of salt, but she definitely was involved in some high cults from California, Los Angeles. **Megan:** Then you mentioned that you saw a shapeshifter, that you saw people do shapeshifting. **Alan:** You don't really see them shapeshift. What you'll see and this guy was a very high Mason and what you'll see is almost like superimposed features come upon them. You know it's not coming from their skin. It's almost like a second outer layer of kind of misty – you might say it's in your mind eye, as they used to say in ancient times. You see something. A child can feel things and say so-and-so doesn't feel right to me.

*It's kind of like that. You see something come over them. Sometimes you will see the pupils constricted, very, very tiny pupils if they get excited these particular people. Strangely enough, he was one of the guys at his age who could run. He did run with a massive ladder. It was a long ladder, 40-footer, heavy duty, in the middle of summer. He was in his 70's and he ran about 100 yards to the house to get them and run back, and when he stood up after putting them down, his mouth wasn't even open to breathe heavy. He had told me there was a tradeoff they get when they bring on an entity and that's part of it, they get this kind of strength. **Megan:** Oh wow. Okay, well thank you Alan: Thanks for calling. **Megan:** Bye. **Alan:** It sounds really way out there, but there's far much more in this world that meets the eye and there's definitely evil. It's not the first Mason who told me and it wasn't the last either that told me the same high ritual when they go on the stage and take on an entity. That's what they used to call "perfect possession," when they get up to a high degree where the entity is at home with them and they're at home with entity. I think Malachi Martin used to talk about that kind of stuff, but Malachi brought so much of the old dogma from the church into it unfortunately, although his descriptions of these events were quite correct" (**ALAN WATT "CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX" LIVE ON RBN "GOVERNMENT'S NEW ANIMAL HUSBANDRY PROJECT = LIFELONG IDENTIFICATION OF THEIR HUMAN COLLATERAL" February 13, 2008**).*

### **Alan on the Christ Consciousness within:**

*"**Jackie:** how do you differentiate soul and mind? **Alan:** With the higher consciousness which is what everybody has to come to, whether they like it or not, you either go along with the group or you fight your way out of it. That higher consciousness, as I say, that part of God (I don't say you're God) but that part of God within you is the Christ within you. It's a higher consciousness, really. The ancients didn't differentiate at all because they realized you're either programmed, in other words, you had no mind or soul, or your soul was in you, which would cancel out the programming. You're either aware of you're not aware. They said most people went through their whole lives never being conscious or aware that they were a soul. Again, it's very elitist" (pg. 214 'Waiting for the Miracle' - 1998).*

### **Alan on Lucifer, the Fallen Angels, and the Elites**

*"**Alan:** It's really the original religion behind all of the facades, and you find it again in the writings of Egypt and Sumer, and what the elites claimed is that they must interbreed so carefully with close kin for a very special reason. It's puzzled all the researchers who have gone into this angle of it; why the necessity of worldwide aristocracy for this intense inbreeding and the pharaohs, or at least the priests who looked after the pharaohs, wrote about this and wrote about their ceremonies associated with this. What they claim is that their bodies are the descendents of the original bodies that were created when these beings or spirits or demons or angels were cast down to earth; and through their own will power they formed, from all the materials around them, through pure thought and will power, perfect bodies to occupy. **Jackie:** That is interesting that the physical body contains all of the elements that are in the earth. **Alan:** Yes. However, they claim that since the closest thing from the Creator who had cast them here or imprisoned them here, they retained some of these special powers of creation within themselves and as time went on, these powerful beings that could basically move objects, huge objects just by mind*

power alone began to lose these powers because they began to interbreed with the original species here, so there was an original species here. And the laws came out to command them to start interbreeding once again to get back to the original forms where they could use this "mental ability" you might say; the royalty, the elite of every country as well. If you look at flags of every country you'll see all of the symbols of what you think of today as the illuminati. You've got the rising sun for Japan. You've got the dragon which is China and so you can go on and on and the modern flags have so many pyramids on them it's incredible. The Union Jack is 'illuminated man', is Andrew's Cross with the Templar Cross in the middle. Every flag you look at. South American flags are just amazing with their pyramids, so it's everywhere. It's a worldwide aristocracy and that's the reason for their intense inbreeding. If they breed out of their stock, the offspring will not have the powers; and here's the key to it. They believe so intensely in reincarnation of their own original spirits into their own family lineages that they must have the DNA of the family lineage to keep the perfect body so that the perfect spirit will manifest itself into it. Do you understand that so far? They used to have a ceremony of the "opening of the mouth" they called it. When a pharaoh died, they go through this elaborate ceremony, this was to retain the spirit of the deceased pharaoh, and then they would transplant it literally, supposedly, into his son. Therefore, you could be a host for your own spirit and your father's at the same time. If the son wasn't there at the time, they claimed that they could transplant the spirit or energy into a statue – a statue could be anything, a container, in other words, or a scientific device, who knows? – and then bring it back out later when the son arrived home. All of the world aristocracy believe in this intensely, and that's why they believe they are so clever and they are the original physical DNA of the original bodies that the fallen ones created, and they are also hosting the spirits of the original angels that fell here. **Jackie:** Their god is Jove? **Alan:** [Their god is] Jove, Jupiter, Lucifer is just as good. **Jackie:** You were talking about the elite and their bloodlines and I asked if their god was Jove and you said yes, Jove, Jupiter, actually Lucifer. When I did a search you were on at one time and you had said that Jove, Jehovah, Jupiter, "by George" were all the same "god." I've come to that realization more and more as this book is being compiled because I've done searches and I found an old Masonic – this was like 200 years ago and they said that a song was played to the tune of "God Save the King", which I found out is also the tune that "My Country 'Tis of Thee" is sung to. They talked in there about Lord, Jove, Jehovah, God is how it was said, and so that was a Masonic song". – **Jackie:** And you had said that their god is Lucifer. **Alan:** Albert Pike said it in one of the highest Masonic books ever written and so did Madame Blavatsky. She called her newspaper Lucifer, eventually called the Lucius Trust. Lucifer was the rebel. He was the chief magician amongst the angels and he led a rebellion against the Creator himself supposedly. According to the elite, man would be in darkness today (meaning ignorance and primitiveness and "arrested civilization" as they call it), if Lucifer hadn't brought intellect and intelligence down to show the people and to rule over the people. This is the religion of all aristocracy. That's what they all believe in" (**Alan on the 'Sweet Liberty Show' with Jackie Patru Aug. 25<sup>th</sup> 2004**).

In fairness, Alan does give out truth in some areas (i.e when it comes to the modern agenda, and all of its various think-tank reports and from-the-horses-mouth-elite-writings), and of course, he goes into Freemasonry better than most. But when it comes to Theosophy, he's



sometimes shady, doesn't say much in his written work, but in terms of the Bible, his views are clearly theosophical. But here's a great bit, where Alan spills the beans (and that's generally how it works, him usually giving out some truth to go along with the bullshit- especially in his interviews with Jackie, as they occur over long spans of time, and allow certain topics to be brought up again and again). Alan tells Jackie that the elites of the world secretly worship Lucifer, the leader of the fallen angels, and he even elaborates on their belief in reincarnated-spirits/entities. But what demarcates Alan from other anti-Theosophical interpreters is his extreme position on the Bible (he says that the entire thing is all astro-theology, courtesy of the Mystery Religion). But if Lucifer is truly the God whom the elites/Freemasons/ theosophists worship (seeing him as a Force whom they can derive actual mental/spiritual power from), then it becomes a stretch to claim that the entire Bible was created by the Mystery Religion (by the very people/organization that worship him- for the Bible directly opposes Lucifer: it exposes his treachery in both the Old & New T., and arrogantly proclaims his spectacular destruction on Judgment Day (after being chucked into a Lake of Fire in front of all the righteous). The Bible names Lucifer as the leader of the fallen angels, and it stresses over and over how beautifully deceptive and evil he is, and how he had it good in God's kingdom until he led a rebellion and started a war in Heaven. Because they all adored Knowledge/the Godhood within & usually some kind of rebel/liberator-type-figure who was responsible for the introduction of it (the Mysteries), a'la Thoth/Prometheus/Hermes-type figure, all ancient esoteric/theosophical/Gnostic groups were Luciferians at a fundamental level (in the strict sense that they venerated the qualities of Lucifer (primarily Reason and Intellect)). Alan would probably respond with something like, 'but they wanted to set up antithetical spiritual polarities, one being the Luciferian/Mystery Religion, the other Christianity- in the hopes of achieving a new kind of synthesis down the road (thus bestowing more power and control into their laps, opening the way for something entirely new). If the elites/controllers/secret societies view the Luciferian system as something ultimately disposable, part of the ongoing Ordo ab chao Dialectic- then the idea that the Mystery Religion seeded the Bible could have some plausibility, but if the elites & the Freemasons have no plan to get rid of the Luciferian system, then it becomes harder to believe that the entire Bible was written by the Mystery Religion (as Alan claims). In regards to this, something very relevant is Albert Pike's letter to Mazzini (both 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemasons): in it, he brags how in the future, after the 3<sup>rd</sup> World War, the masses will be given the Luciferian light and doctrines. Alan repeatedly says that the Old Testament is the Masons beloved "rule-book", but only a careful reading of the biblical text will reveal if it was created by the Mystery Religion, or if it was made in genuine opposition to it.